

1 Authors would like to thank *Anonymous Referee #1* for the review.

2
3 *The authors present a detailed study of the ability of a collection of models to reproduce the in-*
4 *situ and remotely sensed properties of the biomass burning plume obtained as part of the*
5 *ORACLES 2016 campaign over the southeast Atlantic. They show that the campaign sampled a*
6 *relatively representative portion of the plume in space and time. They find that the models tend to*
7 *underestimate the height of both the base and the top of the plume against these observations, and*
8 *that most models underestimate the mass extinction efficiency within the plume.*

9 *While the paper is well written and comprehensive in its analysis I feel the results need to be put*
10 *into a broader context and include deeper interpretation for it to fall within the scope of ACP. For*
11 *example, it isn't clear what the implications of the highlighted biases are in the, fairly arbitrary,*
12 *selection of models chosen.*

13 *The summary is missing an assessment of the impact of the underprediction of the modelled plume*
14 *heights on e.g. the local aerosol forcing through direct and semi-direct effects. This could be linked*
15 *to recent work by Gordon et al. 2018 more closely, especially as the same model was used.*

16
17 *As discussed throughout, the modeled extinction and SSA values are diverse in comparison to the*
18 *observations. The direct and semi-direct effects also depend upon the properties of the underlying*
19 *cloud field, which are beyond the focus of the current manuscript and treated within an upcoming*
20 *companion paper by Doherty et al. This is now stated within the Summary. That said, we have*
21 *included a section within the Discussion (Section 7.3) that discusses how the documented biases*
22 *might affect the model estimates for the aerosol radiative effects, reproduced below in a contrasting*
23 *font color:*

24
25 *“7.3. Impact of model biases upon calculated aerosol radiative effects*

26 *The ultimate goal of this study is to provide groundwork towards improving the physically-based*
27 *depiction of the modeled aerosol radiative effects (direct, indirect and semi-direct) for this*

1 *climatically-important region. Zuidema et al. (2016) indicate a wide range of modeled direct*
2 *aerosol radiative effect (DARE) values for 16 global models. Similar to this study, no*
3 *standardization was imposed upon the model simulations. Of these, the GEOS-Chem model is also*
4 *represented within this intercomparison, with the caveat that some model specifications may have*
5 *evolved in ways we are not aware of. The CAM5 model is also incorporated within the WRF-*
6 *CAM5 regional simulation of the current study, using the same MAM3 aerosol microphysics.*
7 *GEOS-Chem reports a small but positive August-September DARE (+0.06 W m⁻²) and the global*
8 *CAM5.1 model reports the most warming (+1.62 W m⁻²) of the 16 models shown in Zuidema et*
9 *al. (2016).*

10 *The current study does not assess the model cloud representations other than WRF-CAM5 cloud*
11 *top height, upon which all the aerosol radiative effects also depend. Most models, including*
12 *GOES-Chem, WRF-CAM5 and ALADIN-Climate, share the bias of generally underestimated BC*
13 *mass within the 3-6 km layer offshore, and overestimates closer to the coast. Although speculative,*
14 *the weakly positive DARE within GEOS-Chem is consistent with a GEOS-Chem overestimate in*
15 *ACAOD that is compensated by its SSA overestimate, all else equal. The EAM-E3SM model biases*
16 *are similar, and suggest similarly compensatory behavior will impact the model DARE estimates.*
17 *The more robust performance of WRF-CAM5 within this intercomparison, if that can be*
18 *extrapolated to the global CAM5, would imply support for the more strongly positive global CAM5*
19 *DARE estimate relative to the other models within Zuidema et al. (2016).*

20 *ALADIN-Climate is a regional model reporting a more positive top-of-atmosphere DARE of*
21 *approximately 6 Wm⁻² over the ORACLES domain for September, 2016 (Mallet et al., 2019) than*
22 *any of the global models. Reasons for this are beyond the scope of this study, but the ALADIN-*
23 *Climate underestimate of ACAOD combined with a slight SSA overestimate suggest that the*
24 *ALADIN-Climate DARE is likely still underestimated. Mallet et al. (2020) investigates the model*
25 *sensitivity to smoke SSA, and finds a variation of 2.3 Wm⁻² that can be attributed solely to SSA*
26 *variability, for July-September DARE. The UM uses a two-moment aerosol microphysics scheme*
27 *that is updated from the one applied within the HadGEM2 model of de Graaf et al. (2014), and no*

1 *UM DARE estimates are yet available. The EAM-E3SM incorporates a sophisticated new MAM4*
2 *aerosol scheme that explicitly includes the condensation of freshly-emitted gases upon black*
3 *carbon. The EAM-E3SM results within this study use a long-term monthly-mean emission*
4 *database, and future work will examine model DARE values specific to September, 2016. An*
5 *upcoming companion paper will include all of the variables needed to calculate DARE, allowing*
6 *for a more quantitative evolution of the model bias propagation.”*

7
8 We have also edited the manuscript to further emphasize what we consider the strengths of the
9 study: a focus on the spatial distribution of a wider range of aerosol composition and optical
10 properties than has previously been done. We have, however, added an additional figure indicating
11 that the modeled heights of the low clouds typically exceed those observed – indicating that it is
12 easy for the models to overentrain biomass-burning aerosol into the boundary layer.”

13
14 We do note that the model used in Gordon et al., 2018 is not analysed here, as we only use the
15 global model that provides the boundary conditions to that study.

16
17 *The paper would also greatly benefit from a clearer focus to help guide the results section which*
18 *becomes quite hard to follow otherwise.*

19
20 We have made a number of significant edits to provide a clearer focus. This includes a clearer
21 emphasis on comparisons within the free troposphere, for which we can say more than those within
22 the boundary layer. Please see the revised document for the changes.

23
24 *In particular, the link between the biases in the aerosol microphysical and optical properties isn't*
25 *elucidated until the discussion. Even then I feel the discussion isn't placed in sufficient context:*
26 *There is a large amount of diversity in model estimates of the absorptivity of the plume in the*
27 *literature and the comparisons here could go a long way to unpicking this.*

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27

We have included more discussion of the links between the biases in the aerosol microphysical and optical properties in the Discussion section. A clear result is that most models overestimate the amount of organic aerosol mass relative to that of black carbon. This will have implications for the single scattering albedo and our proxy for the mass extinction efficiency. Other model biases are more diverse, with different model processes likely responsible in each model. Ultimately the modelling centers responsible for the individual models will need to uncover these processes. The intent of this contribution is to support that activity.

Other, more minor comments and suggestions are provided in the attached PDF.

ALADIN-Climate, for which an extinction threshold of 17 Mm⁻¹ is used - why not 15 like the observations?

It is because 15 Mm⁻¹ is for the observations of dried particle whereas the ALADIN-Climate threshold is defined for ambient extinction. The manuscript now says “an extinction threshold of 17 Mm⁻¹ at ambient relative humidity, which approximately corresponds to 15 Mm⁻¹ at low RH, is used”.

A MBL is not defined for the HSRL data?

HSRL-2 gives cloud top height, with which one could define MBL. Our paper does not identify MBL this way because it excludes the locations without clouds and because extinction measurements are not available below optically thick clouds. We have, however, added a new figure (Fig. 16) that compares the HSRL-2 cloud top height (CTH) with WRF-CAM5 CTH as well as the boundary layer height from each model.

1 *How might the different re-analysis products used to drive the large scale dynamics in the models*
2 *contribute to these differences [between the observed and modeled variability in smoke heights for*
3 *southernmost boxes]?*

4
5 We refer to differences in the driving meteorology as one of several potential causes for the
6 differences in Sect. 7. Beyond that we can say little about the difference among reanalysis
7 products.

8
9 *I don't feel showing the ambient diameter for the UM adds anything to this discussion and just*
10 *makes interpretation harder: The modeled diameters are 20 % greater in the ambient RH.*
11 *[Commented in the main text.] The observations are dry diameters so only the UM dry results*
12 *should be shown [Commented on Fig. 8.]*

13
14 We have removed the ambient values from Fig. 8 and modified the text accordingly.

15
16 *How does this [WRF-CAM5's a prescribed volumetric geometric mean diameter of 375 nm]*
17 *compare to the emission size used in the UM?*

18
19 The manuscript now says “[...] compared to the UM's 228 nm. Note the volume (arithmetic) mean
20 diameter is smaller than the volume geometric mean diameter.”

21
22 *It doesn't seem fair to include ambient extinction against dry observations. I think you should just*
23 *show the only model to give you dry (or not at all). [Commented in the main text.] Again, only the*
24 *model values at the correct humidity should be compared for this and the following plots, they're*
25 *impossible to interpret otherwise [Commented in Fig. 10.]*

26

1 For the free troposphere the observed impact of hygroscopicity is very small. As Section 6.2 says,
2 the ambient-RH/dry ratio of light scattering is estimated to be less than 1.2 for the 90 % of the time
3 when the dry scattering exceeds 1 Mm^{-1} , according to concurrent, once-per-second measurements
4 with two nephelometers with instrument RH set respectively to high (~80 %) and low (~20 %).
5 We therefore find merit in the model-observation comparisons without the adjustments for
6 humidity differences. Some models seem to have greater hygroscopic effects internally, however.

7
8 In the marine boundary layer the hygroscopic effects are significant. We discuss it referring to the
9 *in situ* hygroscopicity measurements in Section 6.2. In addition, we have inserted two papers that
10 highlight overestimates in the GEOS-5 sea salt emissions.

11
12 *What refractive indices do the models use? Could this explain some of these discrepancies [in*
13 *MEE, the mass extinction efficiency]?*

14
15 The diversity in the model biases of the extinction to OA+BC mass ratio suggests different
16 processes may be responsible for the biases in each model. While their attribution is beyond the
17 scope of this study, we hope that documenting the biases in both MEE simultaneously with those
18 in the underlying aerosol properties will aid future process attribution studies leading to improved
19 parameterizations. We do not know the refractive indices of the individual aerosol components
20 and how these are combined within the individual models.

21
22 *This [Table 3] is very hard to read and might be better as a graph.*

23
24 The descriptions of the inter-comparison results and discussion now center on the figures. Table 3
25 and Table 4 have been brought to the supplementary material.

26
27 *An explicit formula for volumetric arithmetic mean diameter*

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27

The manuscript now includes the formula for the volumetric arithmetic mean diameter of the accumulation mode. This is $(V/\pi*6/N)^{1/3}$, the cube root of the volume-to-number ratio (V/N , where V and N are integrals of the volume and number over the UHSAS diameters for each size distribution) after the volume is divided by $\pi/6$ ".

Page 10, line 20, form should read for.

The original sentence mentioning future intercomparisons has been dropped to give clearer focus.

This doesn't quite make sense, consider re-wording: An initial evaluation of the free-tropospheric aerosol layer top and bottom altitudes 6 prepares for the comparisons carried out for the comparison layers.

Re-worded to "Here we provide an evaluation of the free-tropospheric aerosol layer top and bottom altitudes, in preparation for the comparisons of the vertically resolved values."

Insert the before smoke layer top, at around before 5-6 km.

Inserted.

It would be nice to have this in Km too, for consistency: 1740 ± 290

The text now says "The zonal gradient in observed plume top and bottom heights along 8° S is small (Fig. 5b), with mean altitudes +/- standard deviations between 3° W and 13° E of 5.25 km +/- 180 m and 1.74km +/-290 m respectively. ." Altitudes are expressed in km, and their differences and errors in m.

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27

And in the vertical? : the location and time

“(in the vertical and horizontal)” has been inserted after “space” in Section 4. And “location” has been replaced with “space” in Section 6.

Perhaps don't include this plot [MBL SSA comparison, which is subject to poor statistics] then - it seems a bit unfair on the models.

We elected to keep the figure to be consistent with the other figures. The figure caption now emphasizes the lack of adjustment for the humidity effects. “Note that the modeled SSA refers to the ambient humidity whereas the observations are for dried particles.” As part of the manuscript edits, we have more strongly emphasized the comparison within the free troposphere, where it is more robust.

I would suggest only including statistics [in Fig. 5 and probably in all other box-whisker plots] which include a minimum number of samples, at least 10, to ensure the statistics are at all representative

While this suggestion seems reasonable to ensure the representativeness for each property, it would complicate the interpretation of the link between multiple variables and likely aggravate the regional representativeness. The number of observations for a given box and for a given altitude differs between properties. For example, for the northernmost box of the meridional corridor at 3-6 km, 4-5 mass measurements are available compared to 15 P3-borne measurements of *in situ* optical properties. A threshold of 10 samples would exclude the masses but keep the optical properties. This would make the interpretation of the link between them (e.g., MEE) more complicated than it already is. To minimize this impact, the threshold for optical properties would

1 have to be set higher. There is no easy way to determine exactly how high it should be, as the
2 sampling rate varies from box to box, from altitude range to another. And, even if one manages to
3 settle on a threshold for every property, the result would likely exclude many combinations of box
4 and altitude range. Thus, the pursuit of better statistics within each box and altitude range would
5 result in poorer representativeness across the study region and altitude ranges.

6
7 We do recognize the issue, and by including the number of samples for both the observations and
8 models on each comparison figure, provide the information needed for individual readers to
9 discriminate. We also focus on the more robust comparisons within the text.

10
11 *The y-axis labels [in Fig. 11 and 12] should be shortened or split on to more lines to avoid them*
12 *clashing.*

13
14 Shortened.

15
16 *These panels [in Fig. 15, and others] are missing (a, b, c...) labels.*

17
18 Inserted.

1 Authors would like to thank *Anonymous Referee #2* for the review.

2

3 *This paper presents a statistical comparison of aircraft observations of smoke aerosols along*
4 *repeated sampling tracks from the 2016 deployment of the ORACLES campaign against a variety*
5 *of model simulated aerosols for grid cells along the same sampling tracks. Few field campaigns*
6 *provide sufficient sampling to allow for such a comparison and the authors go to some lengths to*
7 *demonstrate that the observations are indeed representative of the monthly-mean aerosols along*
8 *the sampling tracks. There is no perfect way to perform such a comparison. But for a minor*
9 *comment on the screening of the data, I am satisfied with the approach.*

10

11 *The greater challenge for this paper is arriving at some generalized results that can guide the*
12 *modelers. At the root of the challenge is that models may have many deficiencies that contribute*
13 *to errors in the representation of the aerosol plumes, from errors in emissions to errors in*
14 *transport, and uncertainties in the appropriate aerosol particle sizes and optical properties. There*
15 *are only a few clues as to which errors might be contributing to the biases documented in the*
16 *paper, so the end result is an illustration that all of these sources of model error contribute to*
17 *causing a wide spread in the resulting aerosol distributions and physical properties among the*
18 *models. This information is certainly worth sharing with the community, and this is exactly the*
19 *kind of effort we should hope to see when we have high-quality datasets such as that from*
20 *ORACLES. I think this paper would be suitable for publication if the authors can draw a stronger*
21 *connection between the general limitations of the models discussed in the introduction as*
22 *motivation for the paper and the results that they found. Thus, the discussion at the end of the*
23 *paper should state how the results relate to specific shortcomings in the models in the literature*
24 *as summarized in the manuscript. In the absence of drawing this connection, the paper just seems*
25 *like a list of various model-data differences with no coherent interpretation or generalized*
26 *outcome that the reader can take away from the study.*

27

1 We appreciate the reviewer's comment. The models produce an almost surprising amount of
2 diversity within their biases, and it is beyond the scope of this manuscript to attribute specific
3 model shortcomings to the responsible processes. What does seem clear is that all of the models
4 struggle with a realistic representation of the organic aerosol, which in turn may help explain the
5 wide range in single-scattering-albedos and a mass extinction efficiency proxy between the
6 models. We have edited the manuscript throughout to emphasize this. For example, the abstract
7 now reads as:

8 “In the southeast Atlantic well-defined smoke plumes from Africa advect over marine
9 boundary layer cloud decks; both are most extensive around September, when most of the smoke
10 resides in the free troposphere. A framework is put forth for evaluating the performance of a range
11 of global and regional atmospheric composition models against observations made during the
12 NASA ORACLES (ObseRvations of Aerosols above CLouds and their intEractionS) airborne
13 mission in September 2016. A strength of the comparison is a focus on the spatial distribution of
14 a wider range of aerosol composition and optical properties than has been done previously. The
15 sparse airborne observations are aggregated into approximately 20 grid boxes and into three
16 vertical layers: 3-6 km, the layer from cloud top to 3 km, and the cloud-topped marine boundary
17 layer. Simulated aerosol extensive properties suggest that the flight-day observations are
18 reasonably representative of the regional monthly average, with systematic deviations of 30 % or
19 less. Evaluation against observations indicates that all models have strengths and weaknesses, and
20 there is no single model that is superior to all the others in all metrics evaluated. Whereas all six
21 models typically place the top of the smoke layer within 0-500 m of the airborne lidar observations,
22 the models tend to place the smoke layer bottom 300-1400 m lower than the observations. A spatial
23 pattern emerges, in which most models underestimate the mean of most smoke quantities (black
24 carbon, extinction, carbon monoxide) on the diagonal corridor between (60 E, 160 S) and (00 E,
25 100 S) in the 3-6 km layer, and overestimate them further south, closer to the coast, where less
26 aerosol is present. Model representations of the above-cloud aerosol optical depth differ more
27 widely. Most models overestimate the organic aerosol mass concentrations relative to those of

1 black carbon, and with less skill, indicating model uncertainties in secondary organic aerosol
2 processes. Regional-mean free-tropospheric model ambient single scattering albedos vary widely,
3 between 0.83-0.93 compared with in situ dry measurements centered at 0.86, despite minimal
4 impact of humidification on particulate scattering. Modeled ratio of the particulate extinction to
5 the sum of the black carbon and organic aerosol mass concentrations (a mass extinction efficiency
6 proxy) are typically too low and vary too little spatially, with significant inter-model differences.
7 Most models overestimate the carbonaceous mass within the offshore boundary layer. Overall, the
8 diversity in the model biases suggests that different model processes are responsible. The wide
9 range of model optical properties requires further scrutiny because of their importance for radiative
10 effect estimates.“

11
12 Overall our study is limited to a documentation of model biases, with error attribution, and left to
13 future studies. Although we highlight a few errors common to all of the models, the model diversity
14 suggests that the underlying shortcomings may differ between the models.

15
16 *Other comments:*

17
18 *The abstract claims a “new approach to utilizing airborne aerosol measurements”, but is not*
19 *explicit about what aspect of the study the authors are claiming is new.*

20
21 The abstract, provided above, has been modified to detail the approach.

22
23 *Is there a citation or other evidence to support the use of “altitudes below $(RH(\%)- 60)*40m$ to*
24 *define the boundary layer depth?*

25
26 No, there isn't. While the vertical gradient in temperature or water vapor mixing ratio would
27 determine the boundary layer more accurately, airborne data only occasionally provide it. The

1 formula was empirically derived from the collective RH profiles shown in Figure 2. This indicates
2 the close correspondence of RH to boundary layer depth for this time period.

3
4 *The grey points in figure 2 are apparently observational values that could not be successfully*
5 *placed in one of the three altitude classification. I presume these data are not included in the*
6 *comparison with the model. Is there a sampling bias related to this? In particular I would think*
7 *that the low altitude data points shown in grey, presumably corresponding to cases where the top*
8 *of the boundary layer is too difficult to discriminate, do represent a condition that happens with*
9 *some regularity. Shouldn't the models reproduce a similar condition occasionally?*

10
11 *As the reviewer points out, most of the grey data points refer to the inversions observed at the top*
12 *of the boundary layer and are excluded. We neglect them as they represent less than 3 % of the*
13 *observations, compared to 48 % in 3-6 km, 21 % in FT<3 km and 17 % in the MBL, 11 % above*
14 *6 km.*

15
16 *Each of the inversions is less than 100 m deep. The model products also exclude inversions from*
17 *both the boundary layer and the free troposphere. As their vertical resolution is not fine enough to*
18 *represent the gradient over such narrow depths, inversions are represented as a step function with*
19 *zero depth.*

20
21 *Can the authors draw some connections between the systematic biases in the thickness of the*
22 *aerosol layer and the extinction optical properties of the particles? Are there some known*
23 *deficiencies in the aerosol radiative forcing or fluxes of any of these models that could be tied to*
24 *the biases in plume thickness and optical properties reported by the authors? Do the biases the*
25 *authors have found tend to reinforce one another in magnifying errors in the bulk radiative effect*
26 *of aerosols, or perhaps are there some compensating errors? Answering these questions would*
27 *help clarify what has been learned from quantifying all of these biases.*

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18

Our results provide no systematic evidence that an overestimate of the aerosol layer geometrical thickness is accompanied by an exaggerated vertical dilution of aerosols, as witnessed by the model diversity in ACAOD. Our results, however, leave the possibility that compensation, or magnification, could happen on a model-by-model basis. We do include a new Section 7.3, reproduced within the response to Reviewer 1, that discusses how the model biases documented within this study could impact the model aerosol radiative effect estimate.

The clearest result we have found is that the models have difficulty in representing the fractional composition of the aerosol, with generally too much organic aerosol for the same amount of BC. This has ramifications for all of the optical properties. While we cannot prescribe model remedies, the comparison overall does suggest that more focus on the model representation of the organic aerosol processes may also lead to improvements in the model optical properties. The wide range of model biases, however, preclude us from making broader statements than this. An upcoming companion paper by Doherty et al., will help draw the connection between the aerosol biases and their impact on the radiation fields, which are also dependent upon the representation of the underlying cloud field.

1 **Modeling the smoky troposphere of the**
2 **southeast Atlantic: a comparison to**
3 **ORACLES airborne observations from**
4 **September of 2016**

5 Yohei Shinozuka^{1,2}, Pablo E. Saide³, Gonzalo A. Ferrada⁴, Sharon P. Burton⁵, Richard Ferrare⁵,
6 Sarah J. Doherty^{6,7}, Hamish Gordon⁸, Karla Longo¹, Marc Mallet⁹, Yan Feng¹⁰, Qiaoqiao Wang¹¹,
7 Yafang Cheng¹², Amie Dobracki¹³, Steffen Freitag¹⁴, Steven G. Howell¹⁴, Samuel LeBlanc^{2,15},
8 Connor Flynn¹⁶, Michal Segal-Rosenhaimer^{2,15}, Kristina Pistone^{2,15}, James R. Podolske², Eric J.
9 Stith¹⁵, Joseph Ryan Bennett¹⁵, Gregory R. Carmichael⁴, Arlindo da Silva¹⁷, Ravi Govindaraju¹⁸,
10 Ruby Leung¹⁶, Yang Zhang¹⁹, Leonhard Pfister², Ju-Mee Ryoo^{2,15}, Jens Redemann²⁰, Robert
11 Wood⁷ and Paquita Zuidema¹³

12 ¹ Universities Space Research Association, Columbia, Maryland, USA

13 ² NASA Ames Research Center, Moffett Field, California, USA

14 ³ Department of Atmospheric and Oceanic Sciences, and Institute of the Environment and
15 Sustainability, University of California, Los Angeles, California, USA

16 ⁴ Center for Global and Regional Environmental Research, The University of Iowa, Iowa City,
17 Iowa, USA

18 ⁵ NASA Langley Research Center, Hampton, Virginia, USA

19 ⁶ Joint Institute for the Study of the Atmosphere and Ocean, Seattle, Washington, USA

20 ⁷ Department of Atmospheric Science, University of Washington, Seattle, Washington, USA

21 ⁸ School of Earth & Environment, University of Leeds, LS2 9JT, United Kingdom

1 ⁹ CNRM, Météo-France and CNRS, UMR 3589, Toulouse, France
2 ¹⁰ Environmental Science Division, Argonne National Laboratory, Argonne, Illinois, USA
3 ¹¹ Center for Air Pollution and Climate Change Research (APCC), Institute for Environmental and
4 Climate Research, Jinan University, 510632 Guangzhou, China
5 ¹² Minerva Research Group, Max Planck Institute for Chemistry, 55128 Mainz, Germany
6 ¹³ Rosenstiel School of Marine and Atmospheric Science, University of Miami, Miami, Florida,
7 USA
8 ¹⁴ University of Hawaii at Manoa, Honolulu, Hawaii, USA
9 ¹⁵ Bay Area Environmental Research Institute, Moffett Field, California, USA
10 ¹⁶ Pacific Northwest National Laboratory, Richland, Washington, USA
11 ¹⁷ NASA Goddard Space Flight Center, Greenbelt, Maryland, USA
12 ¹⁸ Science Systems and Applications, Inc, Greenbelt, Maryland, USA
13 ¹⁹ Department of ~~Marine, Earth~~^{Civil} and ~~Atmospheric Sciences, North Carolina~~
14 ~~State~~Environmental Engineering, Northeastern University, ~~Raleigh, North Carolina~~Boston,
15 Massachusetts, USA
16 ²⁰ School of Meteorology, The University of Oklahoma, Norman, Oklahoma, USA
17 *Correspondence to:* Y. Shinozuka (Yohei.Shinozuka@nasa.gov) and P. Zuidema
18 (pzuidema@miami.edu)

19 Abstract

20 ~~The~~In the southeast Atlantic ~~is home to~~-well-defined smoke ~~outflow~~plumes from Africa
21 ~~coinciding vertically with extensive advect over~~ marine boundary-layer cloud decks;; both
22 ~~reaching their climatological maxima in spatial extent are most extensive~~ around September-, when
23 most of the smoke resides in the free troposphere. A framework is put forth for evaluating the
24 performance of a range of global and regional ~~aerosol~~atmospheric composition models against
25 observations made during the NASA ORACLES (ObseRvations of Aerosols above CLouds and

Formatted: Header

Formatted: Level 1

Formatted: Level 1

Formatted: Level 1

Formatted: Superscript

Formatted: Font color: Black

Formatted: Don't add space between paragraphs of the same style, Tab stops: 0.25", Left + 1.75", Left

Formatted: Level 1

1 their interaction) airborne mission in September 2016. A strength of the comparison is a focus
2 on the spatial distribution of a wider range of aerosol composition and optical properties than has
3 been done previously. The sparse airborne observations are first aggregated into approximately 2°
4 grid boxes and into three vertical layers: the cloud-topped marine boundary layer (MBL), 3-6 km,
5 the layer from cloud top to 3 km, and the 3-6 km cloud-topped marine boundary layer.
6 Aerosol Simulated aerosol extensive properties simulated for the entire study region for all
7 September suggest that the 2016 ORACLES flight-day observations are reasonably representative
8 of the regional monthly average, with systematic deviations of 30% or less. An evaluation against
9 observations indicates that all models have strengths and weaknesses, and there is no single model
10 that is superior to all the others in all metrics evaluated. Whereas all six models typically place the
11 bottom top of the smoke layer at lower altitudes than do within 0-500 m of the airborne lidar
12 observations by, the models tend to place the smoke layer bottom 300-1400 m, whereas model
13 aerosol top heights are within 0-500 m of lower than the observations. All but one of the A spatial
14 pattern emerges, in which most models that report carbonaceous aerosol masses underestimate the
15 ratio of particulate extinction to the masses, a proxy for mass extinction efficiency, in 3-6 km.
16 Notable findings on individual models include that WRF-CAM5 predicts the mass of mean of
17 most smoke quantities (black carbon and organic aerosols with minor (-10% or less) biases.
18 GEOS-5 overestimates the carbonaceous particle masses in the MBL by a factor of 3-6. Extinction
19 coefficients in the free troposphere (FT) and, extinction, carbon monoxide) on the diagonal
20 corridor between (6° E, 16° S) and (0° E, 10° S) in the 3-6 km layer, and overestimate them further
21 south, closer to the coast, where less aerosol is present. Model representations of the above-cloud
22 aerosol optical depth (ACAOD) are 10-30% lower in WRF-CAM5, 30-50% lower in GEOS-5, 10-
23 40% higher in GEOS-Chem, 10-20% higher in EAM-E3SM except for the practically unbiased 3-
24 6 km extinction, and 20-70% lower in the Unified Model, than the airborne in situ, lidar and
25 sunphotometer measurements. ALADIN-Climate also underestimates the ACAOD, by 30%.
26 GEOS-5 and GEOS-Chem predict carbon monoxide in the MBL with small (10% or less) negative
27 biases, despite their overestimates of carbonaceous differ more widely. Most models overestimate

1 ~~the organic aerosol masses, mass concentrations relative to those of black carbon, and with less~~
2 ~~skill, indicating model uncertainties in secondary organic aerosol processes. Regional-mean free-~~
3 ~~tropospheric model ambient single scattering albedos vary widely, between 0.83-0.93 compared~~
4 ~~with *in situ* dry measurements centered at 0.86, despite minimal impact of humidification on~~
5 ~~particulate scattering. Modeled ratio of the particulate extinction to the sum of the black carbon~~
6 ~~and organic aerosol mass concentrations (a mass extinction efficiency proxy) are typically too low~~
7 ~~and vary too little spatially, with significant inter-model differences. Most models overestimate~~
8 ~~the carbonaceous mass within the offshore boundary layer. Overall, this study highlights a new~~
9 ~~approach to utilizing airborne aerosol measurements for model diagnosis; the diversity in the model~~
10 ~~biases suggests that different model processes are responsible. The wide range of model optical~~
11 ~~properties requires further scrutiny because of their importance for radiative effect estimates.~~

Formatted: Header

Formatted: Font: Not Bold, Font color: Auto

12 1. Introduction

13 ~~The combined radiative impact of shortwave absorbing aerosol and its interactions with~~
14 ~~clouds, microphysical and radiative, are subject to large uncertainties over the southeast Atlantic~~
15 ~~(Myhre et al., 2013; Stier et al., 2013). The radiative impact of shortwave-absorbing aerosol is~~
16 ~~subject to large uncertainties over the southeast Atlantic, both in terms of direct radiative effects~~
17 ~~and in the aerosol's microphysical and radiative interactions with clouds (Myhre et al., 2013; Stier~~
18 ~~et al., 2013). Efforts to distinguish aerosol effects from meteorology using satellite and reanalysis~~
19 ~~data suggest that large radiative impacts can be attributed to the shortwave-absorbing aerosol~~
20 ~~(Adebisi and Zuidema, 2018; Chand et al., 2009), (Adebisi and Zuidema, 2018; Chand et al., 2009;~~
21 ~~de Graaf et al., 2019; Lacagnina et al., 2017; Wilcox, 2012), but ultimately models are necessary~~
22 ~~for attributing radiative impacts to the underlying processes. Recent modeling studies have~~
23 ~~emphasized both the radiative impact of aerosol-cloud microphysical interactions (Lu et al., 2018)~~
24 ~~and the effects of free-tropospheric stabilization by smoke (Gordon et al., 2018; Sakaeda et al.,~~
25 ~~2014), (Lu et al., 2018) and the effects of free-tropospheric stabilization by smoke (Amiri-Farahani~~

Formatted: Font color: Black

1 et al., 2020; Gordon et al., 2018; Herbert et al., 2020; Sakaeda et al., 2011). The model process
2 uncertainty, to some extent, reflects the paucity of *in situ* measurements of aerosol properties in
3 this complex region, in which aerosols and clouds typically occur in the same vertical column ~~but~~
4 ~~are, though~~ not necessarily co-located. The southeast Atlantic atmosphere has been known to
5 include elevated levels of biomass-burning aerosol (BBA) since at least Fishman et al.
6 ~~(1991)(1991),~~ with subsequent satellite studies documenting the spatial extent and optical depth
7 of the BBA more extensively. ~~These confirm that the southeast Atlantic contains a global~~
8 ~~maximum of BBA present over a bright surface (the underlying stratocumulus deck) (Waquet et~~
9 ~~al., 2013), resulting in a strong regional climate warming (de Graaf et al., 2014; Peers et al., 2015)~~
10 ~~that is currently not represented in large-scale models (Stier et al., 2013; Zuidema et al.,~~
11 ~~2016).These studies confirm that the southeast Atlantic contains a global maximum of BBA~~
12 ~~present over a lower cloud deck (Waquet et al., 2013). The resulting strong regional climate~~
13 ~~warming (de Graaf et al., 2014; Peers et al., 2015) is currently not well represented in large-scale~~
14 ~~models (Stier et al., 2013; Zuidema et al., 2016).~~

15 An analysis of surface-based sunphotometer data from Ascension Island ~~(Koch et al., 2009)~~
16 ~~and a more extensive evaluation using space-based lidar data (Das et al., 2017),(Koch et al., 2009)~~
17 ~~and a more extensive evaluation using space-based lidar data (Das et al., 2017)~~ conclude that global
18 aerosol models underestimate the amount of BBA brought by long-range transport over the
19 Atlantic. More recent limited *in situ* aircraft-based observations on black carbon (BC) mass
20 concentrations further confirm the model underestimate of BC over the remote southeast Atlantic
21 ~~(Katich et al., 2018)(Katich et al., 2018).~~ Katich et al. (2018) compare these observations to a suite
22 of models assembled by the Aerosol Comparisons between Observations and Models
23 (AEROCOM) project, an international initiative encouraging the rigorous comparison of models
24 to observations by imposing standardizations, such as a single fire emissions inventory, ~~that allow~~
25 ~~for more fruitful attribution of model differences.~~ While this approach allows for a fruitful
26 ~~attribution of model differences, the assembled global aerosol models reflect their developmental~~
27 ~~stage in 2012 (Myhre et al., 2013). Aerosol models have become more sophisticated within the~~

Formatted: Header

Formatted: Font: Italic

Formatted: Font: Italic

1 ~~past decade, with more parameterizations available that relate aerosol optical properties to their~~
2 ~~composition and evolution with time.~~

3 ~~The Das et al. (2017) and Katich et al. (2018) comparisons were against global aerosol~~
4 ~~models at their developmental stage in 2012 (Myhre et al., 2013). As aerosol models become more~~
5 ~~sophisticated, more parameterizations are being developed that relate aerosol optical properties to~~
6 ~~their composition and evolution with time. The aerosol optical properties, primarily the single~~
7 ~~scattering albedo (SSA) and the vertical structure of extinction, are critical determinants of the~~
8 ~~direct and semi-direct aerosol radiative effects.~~ To date, with the exception of Katich et al.
9 ~~(2018)(2018), no assessments have been made of the model biomass-burning aerosol optical and~~
10 ~~compositional properties over the smoky southeast Atlantic. This primarily reflects the paucity~~
11 ~~of~~~~This is in part because until only recently, few *in situ* measurements were available~~ over the
12 southeast Atlantic. The South African Regional Science Initiative (SAFARI) in 2000-2001
13 provided important data sets but these were confined to the vicinity of the south African coast
14 ~~(Swap et al., 2003). These measurements also preceded (Swap et al., 2003). More significantly,~~
15 ~~these measurements also preceded the advent of advanced aerosol composition instruments (SP2~~
16 ~~and AMS, see Sect. 2.1, 9.1.1 and 9.1.2) and~~ organized international efforts to evaluate global
17 aerosol models systematically.

18 Motivated in part by the desire to improve model representation of BBA over the southeast
19 Atlantic, a series of field campaigns initiated in the United States, United Kingdom, France and
20 South Africa ~~have gathered aircraft- and surface-based in-situ and remotely sensed data sets in this~~
21 ~~climatically important region, beginning in 2016 (Zuidema et al., 2016; Redemann, et al., in~~
22 ~~preparation);~~ gathered aircraft- and surface-based data sets in this climatically important region,
23 ~~beginning in 2016 (Formenti et al., 2019; Redemann, et al., 2020; Zuidema et al., 2016).~~ The first
24 deployment of the NASA ObserVations of Aerosols above CLouds and their intEractionS
25 (ORACLES) campaign took place in September of 2016. The month of September was chosen ~~a~~
26 ~~priori~~ because ~~satellite passive remote sensing indicated that this month was thought to reflect~~is
27 the climatological maximum in the spatial ~~extent of~~ overlap of absorbing aerosols above the ~~semi-~~

Formatted: Header

Formatted: Font: Italic

1 ~~permanent subtropical~~ southeastern Atlantic stratocumulus deck within the annual cycle, ~~based on~~
2 ~~satellite passive remote sensing (Adebiyi et al., 2015) (Adebiyi et al., 2015), with the large spatial~~
3 ~~extent of the aerosol driven by strong free-tropospheric winds within an anticyclonic circulation~~
4 ~~(Adebiyi and Zuidema, 2016).~~ Of the two deployed planes, the NASA P3 was instrumented
5 primarily with *in situ* instruments and flew in the lower- to mid-troposphere. The NASA ER2 flew
6 at about 20 km altitude with downward-viewing remote sensors. ~~Examples of their new insights~~
7 ~~include a multi-instrument assessment of SSA (Pistone et al., 2019) and the above-cloud aerosol~~
8 ~~optical depths (ACAOD) (LeBlanc et al., 2019). Their data sets have been applied to date to multi-~~
9 ~~instrument assessment of single scattering albedo (SSA) (Pistone et al., 2019), the above-cloud~~
10 ~~aerosol optical depths (ACAOD) (LeBlanc et al., 2019), BBA cloud-nucleating activity (Kacarab~~
11 ~~et al., 2020), and direct aerosol radiative effects (Cochrane et al., 2019).~~

12 An important decision made prior to the deployments was to devote approximately half of
13 all ~~the~~ research flights to ~~routine flights along a single~~ pre-established path. The value of unbiased
14 *in situ* sampling is highlighted in Reddington et al. ~~(2017)(2017)~~ as part of the Global Aerosol
15 Synthesis and Science Project. The approach of devoting flight hours specifically to routine flight
16 plans, to facilitate model assessment, was arguably first applied during the VOCALS (VAMOS
17 Ocean-Cloud-Atmosphere-Land Study) experiment in the southeast Pacific ~~(Wood et al., 2011;~~
18 ~~Wyant et al., 2010, 2015).(Wood et al., 2011; Wyant et al., 2010, 2015).~~ The aircraft campaigns
19 over the southeast Atlantic differ in that a larger altitude range (up to 6 km) was sampled than
20 during VOCALS, which focused largely on the cloudy boundary layer ~~(Wood et al., 2011)(Wood~~
21 ~~et al., 2011).~~ Approximately half of the fifteen ORACLES 2016 flights sampled the truly remote
22 southeast Atlantic directly above the heart of the major stratocumulus deck (Fig. 1; Klein and
23 Hartmann ~~(1993).(1993)).~~ Other flights acquired more detailed characterization of the
24 atmospheric vertical structure at the expense of a longer range, and tended to occur closer to the
25 African coast. Data sets from these flights also contribute to this study.

26 This paper compares modeled aerosol products with ORACLES 2016 observations. Our
27 study extends more deeply into evaluating the composition, size, and optical properties of the

Formatted: Header

Formatted: Font: Italic

Formatted: Font: Italic

1 modeled smoke particles above the southeast Atlantic than has been possible to date (described
2 further in Section 2.1). The six models participating in this exercise all strive to represent the
3 smoky southeast Atlantic atmosphere (~~Mallet et al., 2019~~) and are either versions of the aerosol
4 transport models used for the in-field aerosol forecasts or global and regional models applied for
5 assessing the climate impact of the smoke (Section 2.2). Spatiotemporal ranges surrounding the
6 ORACLES flights are chosen to address data sampling challenges (Section 3). The extent to which
7 the sampled data represent the climatological monthly-mean is assessed in Section 4. The model-
8 observation comparisons along the flights begin with the smoke plume altitude (Section 5).
9 Aerosol properties are then compared within fixed altitude ranges (Section 6). The link between
10 the model biases in the individual aerosol properties is discussed, with the common and divergent
11 findings common among the models and divergent ones are discusseddocumented, in order to
12 guide future investigations of the shortcomings of individual models (Section 7). A summary is
13 provided in Section 8.

14 2. Observations and Models

15 2.1. Observations

16 The instruments and the observed/derived values are described in detail in the Appendix, with
17 general descriptions provided here and summarized in Table 1. BC, a key smoke component that
18 strongly ~~absorbing of~~absorbs shortwave absorption, is measured by the Single Particle Soot
19 Photometer (SP2; see Section 9.1.1) and organic ~~and sulfate~~-aerosol masses by a time-of-flight
20 aerosol mass spectrometer (AMS; Section 9.1.2). Carbon monoxide (CO), a tracer for air masses
21 originating from combustion, is measured by a Los Gatos Research CO/CO₂/H₂O Analyzer
22 (Section 9.1.7). Aerosol size affects both the optical and the cloud-nucleating properties of BBA.
23 Particles with dry diameters between 60- nm and 1000 nm are measured with an ultra-high
24 sensitivity aerosol spectrometer (UHSAS; Section 9.1.3). ~~This allows us to determine the~~The
25 volumetric arithmetic mean diameter of the accumulation mode, is thereafter determined from the

1 cube root of the volume-to-number ratio (V/N, where V and N are integrals of the volume and
2 number over the UHSAS diameters for each size distribution) after the volume is divided by $\pi/6$.

3 *In situ* aerosol scattering is measured by a nephelometer, and aerosol absorption by a
4 particle soot absorption photometer (PSAP), both at an instrument relative humidity (RH) that is
5 typically below 40% (Section 9.1.4). From these measurements, extinction coefficient and SSA at
6 530 nm as well as scattering and absorption Ångström exponents (SAE, AAE) across 450-700 nm
7 are derived. A detailed comparison of the SSA values to those from other instruments is shown in
8 Pistone et al., (2019).

9 Statistics of the aerosol intensive properties (SSA, AE, volumetric mean diameter and an
10 extinction-to-mass ratio) are ~~only~~ calculated only from individual measurements with ~~the~~
11 mid-visiblemid-visible dry extinctions greater than 10 Mm^{-1} , thereby reducing the noise apparent
12 at lower aerosol concentrations.

13 The NASA Langley Research Center High Spectral Resolution Lidar (HSRL-2; Section
14 9.1.5), deployed from the ER2 during 2016, provides ~~measurements of the aerosol extinction~~
15 ~~vertical profiles at 355 and 532 nm. The HSRL-2 employs the HSRL technique (Shiple et al.,~~
16 ~~1983)~~an accurate estimate of the elevated smoke plume from above. We use the particulate 532-
17 nm backscattering coefficient and cloud top height, which are among the standard available HSRL-
18 2 products (Burton et al., 2012), to define the bottom and top heights of the smoke plumes. The
19 HSRL-2 employs the HSRL technique (Shiple et al., 1983) to measure calibrated, unattenuated
20 backscatter and aerosol extinction profiles and also has a higher signal-to-noise ratio than the
21 space-based lidars, so it can extensively sample the complete aerosol vertical structure of the
22 aerosol. These mitigate the well-documented low signal-to-noise issue with the space-based
23 CALIOP lidar (Kacenenbogen et al., 2011; Liu et al., 2015; Lu et al., 2018; Pauly et al., 2019;
24 Rajapakshe et al., 2017)Cloud-Aerosol Lidar with Orthogonal Polarization (CALIOP) lidar
25 (Kacenenbogen et al., 2011; Liu et al., 2015; Lu et al., 2018; Pauly et al., 2019; Rajapakshe et
26 al., 2017). One measure of the ACAOD is derived from the HSRL-2 532 nm measurements.

Formatted: Header

Formatted: Font: Italic

1 ~~Another is available from 4STAR (Section 9.1.6), a sunphotometer / sky radiometer (LeBlanc et~~
2 ~~al., 2019) from the low flying P3 when above cloud top.~~

3 ~~We use particulate 532 nm backscattering coefficient and cloud top height, which are~~
4 ~~among the standard~~The HSRL-2 products (Burton et al., 2012), ~~to define the bottom and top~~
5 ~~heights of the smoke plumes. We set a~~ threshold particulate backscattering coefficient is set at 0.25
6 $\text{Mm}^{-1}\text{sr}^{-1}$. For the layer bottom, we do not search within 300 m of the layer top or beneath the cloud
7 top height. ~~Our~~The statistics do not include ~~the~~ cases where the smoke base is identified to be
8 higher than 4 km, to avoid artefact noise due to imperfectly cleared cirrus. The
9 ~~extinction~~backscatter threshold is approximately equivalent to an extinction of 15 Mm^{-1} for an
10 estimated extinction-to-backscattering ratio of 60 sr , and to a BC mass concentration of 200 ng m^{-3}
11 at standard temperature and pressure (STP, 273K and 1013 hPa) ~~For in our in situ data. The~~
12 ~~smoke plume is identified within the model output we usedata using this BC value as the smoke~~
13 ~~plume mass~~ threshold, as ~~this property is inherent to biomass burning and because~~ the models do
14 not produce backscattering (though the lidar backscattering method does not distinguish between
15 smoke and other aerosols such as marine aerosol). ~~These~~Overall ~~these~~ are conservative choices
16 emphasizing the clear presence of smoke (~~57%~~ of the 60s-average SP2 measurements in the free
17 troposphere (FT) exceed 200 ng m^{-3} STP). ~~Though not explored in the current analysis. We note~~
18 ~~that~~ the subjective choice ~~will affect~~for the threshold affects the gap distance between the smoke
19 plume bottom and the cloud top. (Redemann et al., 2020).

20 ~~Carbon monoxide (CO), a tracer for air masses originating~~In addition, the HSRL-2 532
21 ~~aerosol extinction profile is used to establish one measure of the ACAOD. Another ACAOD~~
22 ~~measurement is available from combustion, is measured by a Los Gatos Research CO/CO2/H2O~~
23 ~~Analyzer~~4STAR (Section 9.1.7). Overall ~~these~~6), a sunphotometer / sky-radiometer (LeBlanc et
24 al., 2019) from the low-flying P3 when above cloud top. The variables are selected either because
25 they are robustly ~~observed,~~are and pertinent to the absorption of shortwave radiation, and/or are
26 available in most models. Cloud condensation nuclei number concentrations, organic carbon (a

Formatted: Header

Formatted: English (United States)

Formatted: Justified

1 derived quantity from the AMS measurements) and cloud properties are not compared in this
2 study.

3 4 5 **2.2. Models**

6 The six assessed models are summarized in Table 2 and detailed in the Appendix. The
7 models ~~are assessed using~~ applied their native parameterizations and emission inventories, with no
8 standardization applied across the models, in contrast to the planned experiments of the
9 AEROCOM initiative. ~~The primary ORACLES aerosol forecast tools are a version and more in~~
10 ~~line with the approach~~ of the VOCALS model assessment exercise (Wyant et al., 2010, 2015). ~~As~~
11 ~~indicated in Table 2, these encompass a range of spatial resolutions, emission frequencies and~~
12 ~~sources and meteorological initializations. Three of the models are versions of the field campaign~~
13 ~~aerosol forecast models, but with more sophisticated aerosol physics implemented after the in-~~
14 ~~field exercise. These are the~~ regional WRF-CAM5 model (Section 9.2.1) ~~possessing simpler~~
15 ~~aerosol microphysics (WRF AAM, WRF with aerosol aware microphysics (Diamond et al., 2018;~~
16 ~~Saide et al., 2016)) and the~~, the global NASA GEOS-5 ~~global aerosol model~~ (Section 9.2.2).
17 ~~Additional analysis is performed with these two models to assess whether the in situ data from the~~
18 ~~flight days are representative of the monthly mean distributions more typical of Intergovernmental~~
19 ~~Panel on Climate Change studies. The WRF-CAM5 model is also the only model containing all~~
20 ~~of the aerosol variables with complementary aircraft measurements.~~

21 ~~The~~ and the global UK Unified Model (UM; Section 9.2.5) in its numerical weather
22 prediction configuration ~~produced forecasts for the CLARIFY campaign in 2017, with simpler~~
23 ~~smoke aerosol emissions and microphysics than that assessed within the current study.~~ The three
24 other state-of-the-art models are GEOS-Chem (Section 9.2.3), EAM-E3SM (Section 9.2.4) and
25 the ~~French regional~~ ALADIN-Climate ~~model~~ (Section 9.2.6; also assessed ~~within~~
26 ~~(2019))~~(2019)). ~~Additional analysis is performed with two of the models, WRF-CAM5 and~~

1 GEOS-5, to assess whether the flight days are representative of the monthly-mean distributions
 2 more typical of Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change studies.

3 As noted earlier, a threshold of 200 ng m^{-3} of BC mass concentration at STP is used to
 4 locate the model smoke plumes. The only exception is ALADIN-Climate, for which an extinction
 5 threshold of 17 Mm^{-1} at ambient relative humidity, which corresponds to approximately 15 Mm^{-1}
 6 at low RH. is used. As with the observations, the model intensive properties are ~~only~~ aggregated
 7 only using data with 550 nm ~~extinctions~~extinction (under dry conditions if reported otherwise
 8 under the ambient humidity) greater than 10 Mm^{-1} . The observed volume mean diameter is
 9 computed from the accumulation mode only, as smaller aerosol sizes contribute little to the overall
 10 aerosol ~~number and mass~~volume.

11 3. Framework for the Model-Observation Comparison

12 3.1. Vertical Ranges

13 The analysis is performed in three altitude ranges: ~~the cloud-topped marine boundary layer~~
 14 ~~(MBL), 3-6 km,~~ the region above the cloud top up to 3 km; and ~~from 3 to 6 km, the cloud-topped~~
 15 marine boundary layer (MBL). During September 2016, within the sampled domains, the cloudy
 16 boundary layer is materially separated from the much drier FT by a strong temperature and
 17 moisture inversion, evident in aircraft RH profiles (Fig. 2). For the *in situ* observations available
 18 from the P3, we define the MBL as altitudes below $(\text{RH}(\%) - 60) * 40 \text{ m}$. ~~This definition is useful~~
 19 ~~in that it does not require a vertical gradient, which is only available for limited flight segments.~~

20 ~~For models, the basic definition of the MBL top height is~~For models, an alternative
 21 definition of the MBL top height was applied, to facilitate future model-observation
 22 intercomparisons using ORACLES 2017 and 2018 aircraft data that include sampling from more
 23 equatorward regions of the southeastern Atlantic, where cloud cover is lower and clouds are more
 24 frequently multi-layered. The model MBL top is calculated as the level where the vertical
 25 derivative of the specific humidity with respect to altitude is a minimum. ~~The basic concept is to~~

1 ~~define~~This defines the depth of the layer where the surface has a significant immediate influence
2 on the moisture. ~~This depth, which~~ is often larger than the traditional “well-mixed” region where
3 the potential temperature is nearly constant. ~~To take into account differences in boundary layer~~
4 ~~dynamics between land and ocean, and between the northern (latitude north of 5°S) and southern~~
5 ~~regions, we implement some modifications to this basic scheme.~~ First, we calculate dq/dz , where
6 q is specific humidity and z is altitude, at all grid points up to ~~the level D . Here D is~~ 3 km over
7 oceanic regions and 6 km over land (small islands in the SE Atlantic, e.g., St Helena and
8 Ascension, are considered oceanic). ~~Next, we find the altitude z_0 where dq/dz is a minimum.~~ The
9 different altitudes D for land and ocean are chosen because: (1) boundary layers ~~(even the well-~~
10 ~~mixed convective boundary layer)~~ on the African continent are often quite deep, up to ~~5-6~~ km;
11 ~~(Chazette et al., 2019);~~ and (2) occasionally the dq/dz minimum over the oceans is at the top of the
12 smoke layer ~~(so we restrict, restricting~~ the MBL depth to a maximum of 3 km). ~~For our model~~
13 ~~sampling~~ (smoke layer tops are always higher). Next, we find the altitude where dq/dz is a
14 minimum. The two definitions of the cloud-topped MBL, ~~we use data from the surface up to half~~
15 ~~only~~ differ slightly within the WRF-CAM5 model, with the RH-based definition placing the
16 ~~height~~ mean top of the MBL 120 m higher than the gradient-based one. Model data are only
17 selected from the bottom half of the MBL to avoid ~~the possibility of potential~~ cloud artifacts.

18 ~~The two definitions of the cloud-topped MBL differ only slightly within the WRF-CAM5~~
19 ~~model, in which the RH-based definition places the top of the MBL 120 m higher than the gradient-~~
20 ~~based one, in the mean. An interest in facilitating future model-observation intercomparisons from~~
21 ~~2017 and 2018 aircraft data taken in more equatorward regions of the southeastern Atlantic, where~~
22 ~~cloud cover is lower and clouds are more multi-layered, justifies the use of the two MBL height~~
23 ~~definitions.~~

24 ~~For both observations and models, the A_n~~ altitude of 3 km is chosen to distinguish the lower
25 and mid FT; ~~in both observations and models. The lower FT is defined by the altitude range~~
26 between cloud top or 500 m, whichever is higher, up to 3 km, with the additional requirement of
27 ambient RH below 60%. The lower FT, ~~up to 3 km,~~ contains aerosols that are more likely to mix

1 into the MBL over the southeastern Atlantic at some ~~future time (Diamond et al., 2018):time~~
2 ~~(Diamond et al., 2018; Zuidema et al., 2018)~~. In contrast, the only interaction of ~~aerosols in the~~
3 upper, 3-6 km, layer with the underlying cloud deck ~~in the short term~~ is through radiation. ~~Note~~
4 ~~that for the lower FT, we require that the ambient RH be below 60% and the altitude at least 500~~
5 ~~m, to exclude the observations in the MBL. HSRL 2 observations generally show a better defined~~
6 ~~plume with larger aerosol loads in the mid FT than in the lower FT, the latter often separated from~~
7 ~~the cloud top (Burton et al., 2018).~~

8 3.2. Horizontal and Temporal Ranges

9 An additional challenge for any model evaluation using observations, especially *in situ*, is
10 the scale mismatch. The *in situ* measurements are collected at spatial scales of approximately one
11 sample per ~100 m, one location at a time. In contrast, the model values represent averages over a
12 horizontal grid spacing of tens of kilometers, available at regular intervals. The sampling bias is
13 ~~dealt with reduced~~ by aggregating the data from both the observations and models into ~~2° by 2° pre-~~
14 ~~defined~~ latitude-longitude boxes ~~and slightly larger ones~~ (Fig. 3). Box-whisker plots summarize
15 the full range of the distribution ~~through reporting as~~ the 10th, 25th, 50th (the median), 75th and
16 90th percentiles as well as the means and standard deviations. This approach is similar to that
17 applied within AEROCOM studies ~~(Katich et al., 2018) but the~~ (Katich et al., 2018) ~~but our~~ data
18 aggregation occurs within smaller domains and aims to capture regional spatial gradients, similar
19 to Wyant et al. ~~(2010, 2015)~~ (2010, 2015).

20 Observations are first averaged over one minute ~~intervals~~ from their native values, to limit
21 the small-scale variability and ~~instrumental~~ instrument noise. A one-minute mean is equivalent to
22 an approximate horizontal scale of 7-10 km at the typical P3 aircraft speed and 12 km at the typical
23 ER2 speed.

24 One of the three main corridors encompasses the routine flight track, with individual grid
25 boxes centered at (14° E, 24° S), (12° E, 22° S), (10° E, 20° S), (8° E, 18° S), (6° E, 16° S), (4° E, 14°
26 S), (2° E, 12° S) and (0° E, 10° S), each having corners at 2° north, east, south and west, respectively,

Formatted: Header

Formatted: Font: Italic

Formatted: Font: Italic

1 of the center. Another, coastal north-south corridor has the southernmost grid box centered on 22°
2 S, spanning between 9° E and 11.75° E. Seven grid boxes are located every 2° north of this, with
3 the northernmost grid box centered on 8° S. A third, west-east corridor covers the larger domain
4 of the ER2 measurements, with individual grid boxes spanning latitudinally between 10° S and 6°
5 S and separated longitudinally at 2° intervals beginning at 3° W to the west and 13° E in the east.
6 The box for St. Helena Island spans between 6.72° W and 4.72° W, between 16.93° S and 14.93°
7 S.

8 All P3 and ER2 flights occurred during daytime, with data primarily gathered between 9
9 am to 4 pm in Central Africa Time (7 am to 2 pm UTC). The P3 sampled for 96 hours in the
10 diagonal and meridional corridors. The ER2 sampled for 30 hours in these ~~domains~~ corridors and
11 8 hours in the zonal corridor. The models are sampled at the three-hourly times closest to those of
12 the measurements, except for the climatology study presented in Section 4. Diurnal variations in
13 aerosol properties are small and not considered. The number of samples contributing to each grid
14 box, from both the observations and the models, is indicated on each comparison. Observational
15 sampling is most sparse within the boundary layer, where there is also less aerosol, and at the
16 northern end of the coastal corridor, for which comparisons contain too few samples to be truly
17 representative.

18 4. Representativeness of the Airborne Sampling

19 An ~~a-priori~~ analysis based on MODIS clear-sky aerosol optical depths ~~indicates in the~~
20 planning stage of the ORACLES mission indicated that the ORACLES sampling ~~is~~ would be
21 sufficient to capture the monthly mean. ~~A-posteriori~~ Our analysis based on WRF-CAM5 and
22 GEOS-5 model output of aerosol extinctions, ~~presented below,~~ confirms this. The daytime model
23 outputs for the whole month of September occurring within the defined grid boxes are compared
24 to the smaller data set of model output sampled closest in space (in the vertical and horizontal) and
25 time to the observations.

1 -The WRF-CAM5 model aerosol extinctions between 3-6 km altitudes corresponding to
2 the days when the ER2-borne HSRL-2 extinction measurements are available (Fig. 4a,
3 blue boxes and whiskers) generally agree well with the values based on the entire month (black
4 boxes and whiskers). The same can be said for the comparison based on the P3 flight days (Fig.
5 4b). This is true, for both the diagonal and meridional corridors (left and right halves, respectively,
6 of each panel). This conclusion is based on an evaluation of the mean bias (MB) and the root-
7 mean-square deviations (RMSD) for the two model populations. The MB between the monthly-
8 mean and flight-day-only means is between -10 % and +10 % of the monthly means. The RMSD
9 based on the model output from the flight days only are 20-30 % of the monthly-mean values for
10 each aircraft. The MB and RMSD values are provided in Table 3S1 in the supplementary material
11 for the two aircraft and three layers. The Good agreement is also apparent within the MBL, if for
12 much smaller extinctions (Fig. 4d) MB and RMSD values are similar to those for 3-6 km. In the
13 layer extending above the MBL up to 3 km (Fig. 4c), the means P3 flights may have sampled more
14 aerosol than was representative of the extinction modeled along monthly mean, with the P3 flight
15 tracks exceed day extinction means exceeding the monthly means on the diagonal corridor and at
16 the southern half of the meridional corridor, by approximately 20 % across in many of the boxes.
17 In-flight sampling decisions that routinely favour more smoky conditions may be responsible for
18 some of the bias in the free troposphere. Comparisons in the free troposphere based on BC, organic
19 aerosol (OA), CO and ACAOD are mostly similar to those based on the light extinction. The only
20 exception occurs within the MBL, wherein the mean BC and OA mass concentrations on flight
21 days exceed the monthly-mean values by approximately 30-40 % (Table 3). In flight sampling
22 decisions favoring more smoky conditions may be responsible for this bias.

23 This analysis is used to assess if the observations gathered on flight days are representative
24 of the monthly mean spatial trends across the southeast Atlantic, at the different vertical levels.
25 The FT of the southern end of the sampled domain is less smoky in the mean than the northern
26 end (LeBlanc et al., 2019), the latter being closer to the main smoke outflow of the region at -10°
27 S. The S1). The first P3 flight day, on August 31, 2016, documented more thoroughly in Diamond

1 ~~et al. (2018), sampled the most polluted boundary layer of the entire campaign, and may be~~
2 ~~responsible for the noted bias in the boundary layer. Overall, the~~ flight days capture the spatial
3 trend well in the mid troposphere and MBL, and somewhat less so in the lower FT especially near
4 the coast.

5 Results from GEOS-5 ~~for the in situ properties for 3-6 km and MBL and the ACAOD (Table~~
6 ~~S1)~~ are similar to those from WRF-CAM5 ~~in terms of the climatology representativeness.~~ The
7 ~~magnitude of the MB in 3-6 km only exception is slightly smaller, at 5 % or less (Table 3). For in~~
8 the lower FT (above MBL-3 km), ~~where~~ GEOS-5 shows that ORACLES flights ~~along these~~
9 ~~corridors~~ sampled lighter aerosol loading than the month-long average, by about 10 %, while
10 WRF-CAM5 shows heavier smoke loads as mentioned above. ~~The discrepancy between the two~~
11 ~~models is related to the way each model identifies~~In addition, GOES-5 places the smoke plume
12 bottom height. ~~While GEOS-5 sees little systematic difference (+heights within 100 m) for the~~
13 ~~ORACLES flights compared to the climatology, in of its monthly-mean, while~~ WRF-CAM5 the
14 ~~smoke bottom height was about~~places them approximately 400 m higher, ~~on average~~ (Table 3S1).

15 ~~To summarize, comparisons between the aerosol loadings within the WRF-CAM5 and~~
16 ~~GEOS-5 simulations from flight days only to those from the full month suggest that the MBL~~
17 ~~aerosol loading sampled during the 2016 ORACLES flights likely exceeded monthly mean values.~~
18 ~~WRF-CAM5 and GEOS-5 disagree as to whether the lower FT had heavier or lighter aerosol~~
19 ~~loadings on flight days than the monthly mean. We note, however, that~~ To summarize, the mean
20 biases are generally between -10 % and +30 % in the lower FT and MBL, and less within the 3-6
21 km layer. To this extent the ORACLES observations, ~~at least in the diagonal and meridional~~
22 ~~corridors~~, represent the regional climatology for September 2016.

23 5. Evaluation of Model Aerosol Plume Heights

24 ~~An initial~~Here we provide an evaluation of the free-tropospheric aerosol layer top and
25 bottom altitudes ~~prepares, in preparation~~ for the comparisons ~~carried out for the comparison~~

1 ~~layers of the vertically resolved values. HSRL-2 observations generally show a better defined~~
 2 ~~plume with larger aerosol loads in the mid FT than in the lower FT, the latter often separated from~~
 3 ~~the cloud top (Burton et al., 2018).~~ The HSRL-2 observations indicate that ~~the~~ smoke layer top is
 4 highest, ~~at around~~ 5-6 km, between 9-17° S (Fig. 5a). The mean aerosol bases are typically located
 5 at 1.5-2.5 km, rising slightly from north to south. The ~~zonal gradient in~~ observed plume top and
 6 bottom heights ~~show little zonal gradient along 8° S is small~~ (Fig. 5b): ~~1740 ± 290 m for the bottom~~
 7 ~~and 5250 ± 180 m for the top, the value after the ± symbol expressing the standard deviation among~~
 8 ~~the), with mean altitudes of the 2° grid boxes +/- standard deviations~~ between 3° W and 13° E ~~of~~
 9 ~~5.25 km +/- 180 m and 1.74km +/-290 m respectively.~~

10 All of the models tend to place the smoke plume at a lower altitude than the HSRL-2,
 11 especially in the northern half of the area. GEOS-5 and GEOS-Chem underestimate the mean top
 12 heights most severely, ~~with an MB of both by 500 m for both on average.~~ The negative bias does
 13 not exceed 200 m for UM, EAM-E3SM, WRF-CAM5 and ALADIN-Climate (Fig. 5, Table ~~3S1~~).
 14 These biases are ~~less than generally within~~ the model vertical ~~resolution layer thickness~~ at these
 15 altitudes (e.g., WRF-CAM5 has ~500 m layer thickness at 5 km altitude) so that at least the
 16 ~~<200m~~200 m underestimates are within the expected model uncertainty.

17 The underestimates in the aerosol layer bottom heights are more diverse (300-1400 m)
 18 among the models. The ~~MB mean bias is more negative~~larger than for the top height for each of
 19 the models, ~~i.e., A consequence is that~~ all models generally overestimate the smoke plume
 20 ~~vertical geometric~~ thickness. As with the top heights, the GEOS-Chem and GEOS-5 models
 21 underestimate the bottom altitudes most severely.

22 Despite generally placing the FT aerosol layers too low, most models are able to capture
 23 an equatorward increase in the aerosol layer tops, and ~~an opposite gradient a poleward increase~~ in
 24 the layer bases. Most models skilfully locate the maximum aerosol layer tops at 13-15°S, ~~slightly~~
 25 ~~south of the maximum outflow and~~ close to the coast ~~(in the meridional corridor)~~. One exception
 26 is ALADIN-Climate, which overall underestimates the top height by ~500 m but overestimates ~~it~~
 27 further to the south. As a result, while the bias is small, the variability between the grid boxes is

1 somewhat greater for ALADIN-Climate (RMSD 800 m) than for WRF-CAM5 (400 m), UM (400
2 m) and EAM-E3SM (500 m) and is closer to that for GEOS-5 (600 m) and GEOS-Chem (800 m).

3 The model variability is generally predicted too low lower than the observed variability
4 within the southernmost boxes. The observed smoke heights near 20° S are more variable than
5 further north, possibly related to more complex (re)circulation patterns away from the primary jet
6 outflow core. The models have more difficulty representing this variability and do not necessarily
7 capture the spatial trends in the smoke heights. stronger meteorological influences originating in
8 the southern mid-latitudes that models have a harder time capturing.

9 6. Evaluation of Models at Bulk Vertical Levels

10 The six models are compared against the observations within the three pre-defined bulk
11 vertical layers using box-whisker plots to capture the mean and the variability. Comparisons for
12 the diagonal corridor are shown to the left of those for the meridional one corridor in Figs. 6-1416.
13 The mean bias and standard deviations of each of the model products from the observations are
14 summarized in supplementary Table 4S2. The model products provided in this section are sampled
15 near the location space and time of the airborne measurements, not rather than monthly values.

16 6.1. Aerosol Chemical and Physical Properties and Carbon Monoxide

17 Fig. 6 compares the observed versus modeled BC mass concentrations at the ambient
18 temperature and pressure for the five reporting models. In the mid FT (3–6 km altitude; Fig. 6a),
19 the that report BC. Most models underestimate free-tropospheric BC on the diagonal corridor
20 between (6° E, 16° S) and (0° E, 10° S). Near the coast, particularly in the lower free troposphere,
21 the models tend to overestimate BC in the southern part of the domain, where less smoke is present,
22 and underestimate BC in the northern part of the domain, although the model diversity is high
23 towards the north. The strong increase in observed BC concentrations from south to north,
24 consistent with northward decreases in the smoke layer bottom height (Fig. 5a), is not represented
25 in most models. The WRF-CAM5 model (blue color) is in the agrees best agreement with the SP2

Formatted: Header

Formatted: Not Superscript/ Subscript

1 observations (black), with an RMSD between the 16-grid-box means of 170 ng m⁻³. ~~in the mid~~
2 ~~FT (3-6 km altitude; Fig. 6a).~~ The agreement of the GEOS-5 (orange) model with the
3 measurements is slightly poorer, with an RMSD of 210 ng m⁻³. These values are around 30 % of
4 the mean observed values, as noted in parentheses in Table 4S2. Little systematic bias is
5 discernible in the figure. The MB of the WRF-CAM5 box means is as small as +10 % (Table 4-
6 S2).

7 In contrast, GEOS-Chem has ~~practically zero~~almost no MB but an RMSD that is 50 % of
8 the mean (Fig. 6, green) due to underestimates in the northern half of the diagonal corridor (~~NW-~~
9 ~~SE boxes) away from the land (the left half of the panel)~~ and overestimates nearer the coast (~~the~~
10 ~~right half~~). This shift is consistent with the increasing underestimate in the smoke top height as
11 the plume advects towards the west in this model (Fig. 45). UM and EAM-E3SM underestimate
12 BC mass concentrations in the 3-6 km layer ~~by with an MB of -40-50 %~~ in all regions, with this
13 systematic bias driving the RMSD.

14 ~~Above the MBL up to 3 km (Fig. 6b), the models typically underestimate the BC loading~~
15 ~~further offshore and to the north, and agree better with the observations towards the south, where~~
16 ~~less smoke is present. The strong observed gradient from south to north is not represented in most~~
17 ~~models.~~ The model-observation RMSD is greater in the lower FT than in the mid FT for WRF-
18 CAM5 (60 %), GEOS-5 (60 %) and EAM-E3SM (80 %). GEOS-Chem performs in this layer
19 similar to its performance in the 3-6 km layer, with an RMSD of 50 % and no apparent bias. ~~UM~~
20 ~~underestimates~~Underestimates are less severely severe in the UM model in this layer (-20 % MB)
21 than ~~in~~at 3-6 km.

22 Much less BC is observed in the MBL (Fig. 6c) than in the FT, ~~consistent with an elevated~~
23 ~~aerosol layer only slowly mixing into the boundary layer. Overall the models place too much BC~~
24 ~~in the MBL further offshore and to the north. Individual model biases are not clearly correlated~~
25 ~~with those in the lower free troposphere.~~ GEOS-5 overestimates MBL BC, more significantly
26 (+~~160~~170 % MB) than in the FT (+10-20 %), as does GEOS-Chem. EAM-E3SM shows better
27 agreement with observations in the MBL than above it. WRF-CAM5 and UM do not noticeably

1 skew the BC vertical distribution towards the MBL. WRF-CAM5 overestimates BC in the
2 northernmost boxes on the diagonal corridor, but by less than GEOS-5 ~~does~~.

3 ~~Measured~~Similarly to BC, measured organic aerosol (OA) mass concentrations at ~~the~~
4 ambient temperature and pressure, shown in Fig. 7, increase from south to north near the coast,
5 with concentrations lower further offshore. ~~The models capture this trend~~In contrast to BC, model
6 OA values exceed those measured almost everywhere, with the exception of the remote 3-6 km
7 layer. The models capture the south to north increase, with the greatest model diversity occurring
8 to the north near the coast, but show somewhat greater deviations in OA than in BC. The RMSD
9 in the 3-6 km layer, for example, is around 40 % for WRF-CAM5, 90 % for GEOS-5, ~~60~~70 % for
10 GEOS-Chem, 100 % for EAM-E3SM and 50 % for UM.

11 In the lower FT the GEOS-5 OA is more than twice that observed, and in the MBL more
12 than six times. ~~The~~Overall the biases are more positive in the MBL than in the FT in all models.
13 For both BC and OA, the RMSD is ~~also~~generally greater at lower altitudes.

14 Only ~~two~~three models report a CO mixing ratio (WRF-CAM5, GEOS-5 and ~~the UM~~)
15 ~~report an aerosol diameter. The diameter of the emitted aerosol is prescribed within these models,~~
16 ~~and allowed to evolve thereafter.~~GEOS-Chem). The measured volumetric mean dry aerosol
17 diameters from the UHSAS are close to 200 nm, with little geographical or altitude variation.

18 ~~The UM volumetric mean diameter is greater than the observation by 60-70 nm in the FT.~~
19 ~~The modeled diameters are 20 % greater in the ambient RH. In the MBL the UM observation~~
20 ~~differences in diameter are marginally smaller, especially on the diagonal corridor. WRF CAM5~~
21 ~~volumetric mean aerosol diameters, which are calculated for the dry conditions, exceed measured~~
22 ~~values by 40-80 nm in the FT and by 100 nm in the MBL (Fig. 8). The cause is a prescribed~~
23 ~~volumetric geometric mean diameter of 375 nm for the emitted accumulation mode particles (the~~
24 ~~geometric standard deviation is 1.8). Future simulations will use diameters closer to that~~
25 ~~representative of biomass burning emissions.~~

6.2.6.1. Aerosol Optical Properties

Fig. 9 shows model derived ACAOD compared to observed mid-visible wavelength values from the ER2-borne lidar and the P3-borne sunphotometer. The WRF-CAM5 ACAOD values are biased low, by 10-20% (Fig. 9, Table 4), particularly in the northern region closer to the plume core. Underestimates by GEOS-5 and ALADIN Climate are larger still (-30-40%) and EAM-E3SM overestimates by 20%. While these models show similar degrees of deviations for the two instruments, GEOS-Chem overestimates by 40% for the HSRL-2 but only by 5% for 4STAR.

Model differences from the observed mid-visible light extinction (Fig. 10) broadly follow those for ACAOD. The top panel shows lidar-derived extinction at ambient RH, while the other three panels show the sum of nephelometer scattering and PSAP absorption coefficients measured at low (~20%) RH. For both comparisons the model values refer to ambient RH. In the FT, the ambient RH/dry ratio of light scattering is estimated to be less than 1.2 for the 90% of the time when the dry scattering exceeds 1 Mm^{-1} , according to concurrent, once-per-second measurements with two nephelometers with instrument RH set respectively to high (~80%) and low (~20%). In contrast, in the MBL, where the relative humidity typically exceeds 85% and the aerosols are more hygroscopic, the effect of aerosol hygroscopic swelling on the extinction is pronounced, exceeding 2.2 for half of our measurements. Thus, while the WRF-CAM5 extinctions are systematically lower (by 30%) relative to the in-situ values in both mid-FT and MBL, the underestimate in extinction within the MBL is in practice more severe. Since the WRF-CAM5 model predicts RH with little bias, the severe underestimate may be due to poor representation of the aerosol properties within the MBL. The comparison to the HSRL-2 ambient extinction only shows a 20% underestimate. This could be due to the sampling bias in the in-situ observation, although the differences in the locations and sampling time between the two aircraft preclude a definitive conclusion.

GEOS-5 underestimates the FT extinction to a greater degree than does WRF-CAM5, by 30-50%, but grossly overestimates extinction within the MBL. GEOS-Chem shows biases to the positive direction in the MBL (+130%) and in the FT (by 10-30%). EAM-E3SM indicates smaller

1 overestimates ($\sim 10\%$ or smaller in magnitude) in the FT, with values in the northern half of the
2 near coast corridor particularly close to the observation. The overestimate in the MBL by EAM-
3 E3SM is even more severe than that by GEOS 5. UM generally underestimates the extinction, by
4 30% compared to the lidar extinction on the ambient humidity basis and by $40-80\%$ compared to
5 the in situ extinction on the dry basis.

6 The Ångström exponent of scattering is another, independent if indirect measure of particle
7 size that is more readily available from the models included here than is the aerosol size itself. The
8 Ångström exponent is computed as the slope of a linear fit of the scattering versus wavelength on
9 logarithmic scales for cases where the 550-nm extinction exceeds 10 Mm^{-1} . Large Ångström
10 exponents tend to correspond to smaller particle sizes. The scattering Ångström exponent is
11 systematically underestimated by WRF CAM5, by an absolute value of $0.6-0.8$ (Fig. 11),
12 consistent with the overestimated aerosol mean sizes (Fig. 8). UM, GEOS 5 and GEOS Chem
13 agree better with the observed values in the FT, with an RMSD of 0.1 . The largest deviations are
14 found in the northern end of the near coast flights where the observations are relatively sparse.
15 Within the MBL, all of the models tend to underestimate the scattering Ångström exponent,
16 indicating model particle sizes that are larger than observed.

17 The absorption Ångström exponent differs from the scattering Ångström exponent in that
18 it is primarily a function of particle composition, and secondarily of particle size. In the FT the
19 absorption Ångström exponent is systematically underestimated by 0.1 in the UM for dry aerosols,
20 by $0.4-0.5$ in WRF CAM5, GEOS 5 and GEOS Chem (Fig. 12). The modelled flatter spectra may
21 reflect model overestimates in BC absorption or underestimates in absorbing organic material or
22 dust. The models have very small ranges in the absorption Ångström exponent, both within each
23 of the comparison boxes and across them.

24 SSA is key to establishing the radiative impact of the aerosol layer. The dry in situ
25 observations indicate midvisible SSA values of 0.85 to 0.89 in the mid FT and 0.80 to 0.86 in the
26 lower FT. SSA in the lower FT (Fig. 13b) is simulated by WRF CAM5 and GEOS 5 well, with
27 minor biases ($+0.01$ or smaller) and RMSD of $0.01-0.02$. In the mid FT (Fig. 13a), WRF CAM5

1 systematically underestimates SSA by 0.03. GEOS-5 also underestimates it, but by noticeably
2 smaller margins near the coast. GEOS-Chem overestimates SSA most severely, by 0.07-0.08 in
3 both layers. EAM-E3SM also overestimates by 0.08 in the lower FT, by 0.02 in the mid FT.
4 However, all of these models diagnose SSA in ambient conditions, while the observations are in
5 dry conditions. The UM predicts both, and while the ambient simulated SSA also agrees
6 reasonably well with the dry observations, the SSA for dried particles in the FT is underestimated
7 by 0.07 in mid FT and 0.03 in lower FT. The models generally overestimate SSA in the MBL (Fig.
8 13e), but this assessment is subject to particularly poor statistics due to the scarcity of cases with
9 dry extinction exceeding 10 Mm^{-1} and the lack of adjustment for the humidity effect.

10 6.3. Carbon Monoxide

11 We also compare CO mixing ratio from the three models reporting it to measured quantities
12 (Fig. 14). The measurements range from 60 ppbv to over 500 ppbv (Fig. 8). The three models tend
13 to underestimate CO, especially further offshore in 3-6 km and in the northern half of the near-
14 coast corridor. WRF-CAM5 systematically underestimates CO by ~20 % in the FT, as does
15 GEOS-5 to a lesser degree (~10 %), with and GEOS-Chem somewhere in between to lesser
16 degrees. In the MBL, where the observed mixing ratio is typically below 130 ppbv, the models are
17 also typically predict biased low, most notably near the southern end and near the coast. GEOS-
18 Chem shows an altitude dependence in the MB (-20 % in 3-6 km, -5 % below), but the dependence
19 is not as strong as that seen in the carbonaceous masses-mass concentrations. The relative RMSD,
20 at 20-30 % for these models, is smaller than for any of the aerosol extensive properties. The relative
21 model underestimates of CO further offshore are not as large as the relative underestimates of BC
22 there. The relative model-observation CO deviations vary only mildly with altitude. This is
23 strikingly different from the altitude dependence of the carbonaceous masses for GEOS-5 and
24 GEOS-Chem. One uncertainty in the CO comparison, however, is that the background model
25 values are not known. A higher background model value compared to that observed will have the
26 effect of improving the comparison, but for the wrong reason.

1 Only two models (WRF-CAM5 and the UM) report an aerosol diameter. The diameter of
2 the emitted aerosol is prescribed within these models, and allowed to evolve thereafter. The
3 measured volumetric mean dry aerosol diameters from the UHSAS are close to 200 nm, with little
4 geographical or altitude variation. The UM volumetric mean diameter is greater than the
5 observation by 60-70 nm in the FT. In the MBL the UM-observation differences in diameter are
6 marginally smaller, especially on the diagonal corridor (NW-SE boxes), WRF-CAM5 volumetric
7 mean aerosol diameters exceed measured values by 40-80 nm in the FT and by 90 nm in the MBL
8 (Fig. 9). Note that the evaluation of the comparisons to the observations is somewhat compromised
9 by significant undersizing by the UHSAS instrument. This effect was revealed when sampling
10 size-selected particles behind a radial differential mobility analyzer for some dozen time periods
11 during the 2018 campaign. The size distribution adjusted for this effect improves scattering closure
12 with coincident nephelometer measurements. That said, the cause for the inter-model spread is
13 worth discussing. It is the prescribed volumetric geometric mean diameter, which is 375 nm within
14 WRF-CAM5 for the emitted accumulation mode particles (the geometric standard deviation is
15 1.8), compared to the UM's 228 nm. Note the volume (arithmetic) mean diameter is smaller than
16 the volume geometric mean diameter. Future simulations will use diameters closer to that
17 representative of biomass burning emissions.

18 6.2. Aerosol Optical Properties

19 The model-derived ACAOD are compared to observed mid-visible wavelength values
20 from both the ER2-borne HSRL-2 lidar (Fig. 10a) and the P3-borne 4STAR sunphotometer (Fig.
21 10b). The two measurements indicate the same trends and approximately match each other over
22 the routine flights, but differ more near the coast, where the P3 values report higher ACAODs.
23 This may reflect a sampling bias inherent to 'flights of opportunity' targeting smokier conditions.
24 The mean of the model values match the measurements reasonably well, but with significant
25 differences between the individual models. The WRF-CAM5 values are biased low, by 10-20 %
26 (Fig. 10, Table S2), particularly in the northern region closer to the plume core. Underestimates

1 by GEOS-5 and ALADIN-Climate are larger still (~30-40 %) and EAM-E3SM overestimates by
2 20 %. While these models show similar degrees of deviations for the two instruments, GEOS-
3 Chem overestimates by 40 % relative to the HSRL-2 but only by 5 % relative to 4STAR.

4 The extinction measurements are based on two sources. The lidar extinction at ambient RH
5 within the 3-6 km layer is shown in Fig 11, top panel. Measurements shown in the lower three
6 panels of Fig. 11 are based on the sum of nephelometer scattering and PSAP absorption
7 coefficients measured at low (~20 %) RH. Note that the observed extinction in the MBL may be
8 lower than true values for two reasons. First, since the relative humidity typically exceeds 85 %
9 and the aerosols are more hygroscopic, the effect of aerosol hygroscopic swelling on the extinction
10 is pronounced, with the ambient-RH/dry ratio of light scattering exceeding 2.2 for half of our
11 measurements when the dry scattering exceeds 1 Mm^{-1} . This estimate is based on concurrent, once-
12 per-second measurements from two nephelometers, one set to a high RH (~80 %) and the other to
13 a low (~20 %) RH value. In the FT the ambient-RH/dry ratio is estimated to be less than 1.2 for
14 90 % of the time. Second, the movement of the coarser particles through the inlet and tubing to the
15 instruments in the aircraft cabin is limited. The inlet's size cut of approximately $5 \mu\text{m}$ is sufficient
16 to measure nearly all scattering in the FT, but likely not in the MBL, particularly at high wind
17 speeds when there is likely to be a significant amount of coarse aerosol (McNaughton et al., 2007).

18 For both comparisons the model extinction values refer to ambient RH, except for the UM
19 model, for which extinction values are available at both ambient and dry RH. Model differences
20 from the observations in the FT (Fig. 11) broadly follow those for ACAOD, meaning that the mean
21 of the model values underestimates or overestimates the measurements offshore, particularly in
22 the 3-6 km layer, and compares better to the south where less aerosol is present. Model diversity
23 again is most pronounced to the north, near the coast. The ambient extinction modelled with WRF-
24 CAM5 is lower than the HSRL-2 ambient extinction and the dry *in situ* extinction, both by 20%.
25 GEOS-5 underestimates the FT extinction to a greater degree than does WRF-CAM5, by 30-40 %.
26 GEOS-Chem, in contrast to GEOS-5, has a positive bias in the FT (by +30-40 %). EAM-E3SM
27 indicates smaller overestimates (0-20 %) in the FT, with values in the northern half of the near-

1 coast corridor particularly close to the observation. UM generally underestimates the extinction in
2 the free troposphere, by 30 % compared to the lidar extinction at ambient relative humidity and by
3 50-70 % compared to the low-RH *in situ* extinction.

4 Most models except for WRF-CAM5 and UM-dry appear to overestimate extinction within
5 the MBL, with model biases almost reaching an order of magnitude in places. The gross
6 overestimation within the MBL may reflect the instrument limitations, although GEOS-5 sea salt
7 mass concentrations are known to be overestimated (Bian et al., 2019; Kramer et al., 2020).
8 Without further information on coarse-mode boundary layer aerosols such as from sea salt, it is
9 difficult to attribute extinction biases within the MBL directly to BBA, with comparisons against
10 BC and OA being more informative, when enough samples are available.

11 The scattering Ångström exponent is an independent if indirect measure of particle size
12 that is more readily available from the models included here than is the aerosol size itself (Fig.
13 12). The Ångström exponent is computed as the slope of a linear fit of the scattering versus
14 wavelength on logarithmic scales for cases where the 550 nm extinction exceeds 10 Mm^{-1} . Large
15 scattering Ångström exponents tend to correspond to smaller particle sizes. Most models report
16 scattering Ångström exponents in the free troposphere that are close to the observed values of 1.8-
17 2.0, with an RMSD of 0.1 (Fig. 12). The scattering Ångström exponent is only systematically
18 underestimated by WRF-CAM5, by an absolute value of 0.6-0.8, qualitatively consistent with the
19 overestimated aerosol mean sizes (Fig. 9). The largest deviations are found in the northern end of
20 the near-coast flights where the observations are relatively sparse. Within the MBL, all of the
21 models tend to underestimate the scattering Ångström exponent, indicating that modeled particle
22 sizes are larger than those observed behind the inlet and tubing under dry conditions. This model-
23 observational discrepancy may also reflect an instrument limitation.

24 The absorption Ångström exponent differs from the scattering Ångström exponent in that
25 it is a strong function of particle composition and secondarily of particle size. The observed
26 absorption Ångström exponent typically ranges between 1.5 to 1.7 in the free troposphere. In
27 contrast to the scattering Ångström exponent, the absorption Ångström exponent in the FT is

1 systematically underestimated, by 0.1 for the UM dry aerosols, and by 0.4-0.5 in WRF-CAM5,
2 GEOS-5 and GEOS-Chem (Fig. 13). The models have very small ranges in the absorption
3 Ångström exponent, both within each of the comparison boxes and across them. A flatter modelled
4 spectra would typically suggest model overestimates in BC absorption or underestimates in
5 absorbing organic material. This inference is at first glance contradicted by the model comparisons
6 to BC and OA mass concentrations. Further model evaluation of the model refractive indices is
7 beyond the scope of this study and deductions of appropriate values from the measurements remain
8 a topic of ongoing research (Chylek et al., 2019; Taylor et al., 2020). The HSRL-2 aerosol typing
9 algorithm, based on Sugimoto et al. (2006), did not indicate contributions from dust to the
10 extinction of more than 5-10% on most flights, so that dust can be discounted as a significant
11 influence on the observed absorption Ångström exponents. The model contributions from dust to
12 the various optical parameters are not known, however.

13 The single-scattering albedo (SSA) is key to establishing the radiative impact of the aerosol
14 layer. Model values vary significantly (Fig. 14). All of the models, except the exception of UM,
15 only calculate SSA at ambient relative humidity, whereas the observations are for dry aerosol only.
16 Absorption by smoke as a function of RH is typically thought to be small, and most models assume
17 that any RH influence on absorption can be neglected. As discussed previously, the impact of RH
18 on scattering within the free troposphere is estimated to be within a factor of 1.2. This corresponds
19 to an increase in SSA due to RH of at most 0.02. Comparison between ambient and dry SSA
20 measurements find smaller differences (Pistone et al., 2019), consistent with more sophisticated
21 aerosol closure calculations (Redemann et al., 2001). The dry *in situ* observations indicate mid-
22 visible SSA values of 0.86 to 0.89 in the mid FT and slightly lower values in the lower FT, ranging
23 from 0.81 further offshore, increasing to 0.86 near the southern end of the routine flights, to 0.87
24 closest to the coastal north. This vertical structure in measured SSA is also apparent in Redemann
25 et al. (2020), with Pistone et al. (2019) discussing the full range of ORACLES SSA values.

26 SSA in the lower FT (Fig. 14b) is simulated well by WRF-CAM5 and GEOS-5, with minor
27 biases (-0.01 or smaller in magnitude) and RMSD of 0.01-0.02. In the mid FT (Fig. 14a), WRF-

1 CAM5 systematically underestimates SSA by 0.03. GEOS-5 also underestimates the 3-6 km layer-
2 mean SSA, but by noticeably smaller margins near the coast. GEOS-Chem overestimates SSA
3 most severely, by 0.06-0.07 in both FT layers. EAM-E3SM also overestimates by 0.06 in the lower
4 FT, by 0.02 in the mid FT. With the UM, while the ambient simulated SSA agrees reasonably well
5 with the dry observations, the SSA for dried particles is underestimated by 0.07 in mid FT and
6 0.04 in lower FT. UM uses hygroscopic growth factors for aged organics corresponding to 65 %
7 of sulfate by moles (Mann et al., 2010), which is in the higher range for what is generally assumed
8 for organics. Thus, the large differences between dry and ambient conditions shown by this model
9 are likely not applicable for models that use low hygroscopic growth factors for organics.

10 Overall, there is large model diversity for SSA in the free troposphere, and no model can
11 accurately predict SSA for the lower and upper layer, and as a function of distance from the coast.
12 The models generally overestimate SSA in the MBL (Fig. 14c), though this assessment is subject
13 to particularly poor statistics due to the scarcity of cases with dry extinction exceeding 10 Mm⁻¹,
14 the lack of adjustment for the humidity effect and the loss of coarse particles prior to the *in situ*
15 calculation.

16 **7. Discussion**

17 **7.1. Differences between the models and observations for specific parameters**

18 The six models in this study have several common features, most notably the underestimate
19 of the smoke bottom height. ~~The models diverge widely on other properties, such as the magnitude~~
20 ~~of carbonaceous aerosol masses and light extinction. Here we discuss the results with respect, and,~~
21 ~~to the model representations of a lesser extent,~~ the smoke emission, transport and mass extinction
22 efficiency.

23 ~~The low biases of smoke heights are a consequence of skewed aerosol mass vertical~~
24 ~~profiles. As the heights are determined with BC in all models but one, the model that most severely~~
25 ~~overestimates the masses (both BC and OA) in the MBL, GEOS-5, most severely underestimates~~

1 the smoke_{top} height. The model that underestimates the height least severely, WRF-CAM5
2 (setting aside ALADIN-Climate which does not produce the masses), overestimates the MBL
3 masses least severely. Another manifestation of the difficulty in representing the plume base is the
4 generally greater random deviations, expressed as RMSD, in the carbonaceous masses at lower FT
5 and MBL.

6 The low bias of the smoke layer heights has previously been attributed to an overestimate
7 of the subsidence over the ocean (Das et al., 2017), an underestimate in the smoke injection heights
8 at the source (Myhre et al., 2003) and the dry deposition velocity scale factor (Regayre et al.,
9 2018). ~~Of these, an exaggerated subsidence over the ocean would not only influence the transport~~
10 ~~of smoke but also the top height of clouds. Often the smoke base height is determined by the cloud~~
11 ~~top height in models, as smoke concentrations in the MBL are usually below the threshold used~~
12 ~~for defining the smoke boundaries. If models underestimate cloud top heights for stratocumulus~~
13 ~~decks, as they often do in the southeast Pacific (Wyant et al., 2015), that could contribute to the~~
14 ~~smoke bottom underestimates and diversity. But it is not clear whether subsidence fully explains~~
15 ~~the underestimates by as large as 1400 m.~~

16 Neither do subsidence and injection heights explain another common feature in the present
17 study: the three models that provide CO neither dramatically overestimate it in the MBL nor skew
18 its vertical distribution towards lower layers relative to the observations. This is internally
19 consistent for WRF-CAM5 where the altitude dependence is also small for OA and virtually non-
20 existent for BC. For GEOS-5 and GEOS-Chem the altitude dependence is strikingly different
21 between the carbonaceous aerosol masses and CO.

22 Fig. 15a-c illustrate this disconnection on a pre-aggregation basis (i.e., 60s means). BC and
23 CO are compared on logarithmic scales in order to show the entire range of values including low
24 CO cases common in the MBL. The logarithmic scales and the use of geometric mean and standard
25 deviation later in the discussion also handle the ratios (of aerosol masses to CO) better, by keeping
26 the average ratio and the ratio of averages identical to each other.

1 The observed relationship (Fig. 15a) is tight for CO above 130 ppb. Most of these data
2 points occur in the FT (grey dots). Most MBL observations (blue) show CO between 60–130 ppbv.
3 In this range the relationship with BC is less tight, probably because smoke, upon entering MBL
4 clouds, loses aerosols to wet scavenging. BC is lower than 500 ng m^{-3} in the MBL in almost all
5 cases, and is often as small as 10 ng m^{-3} . WRF CAM5 shows a similar BC–CO relationship (Fig.
6 15b). The only notable deviation These biases are most apparent away from the observations is in
7 the somewhat smaller diversity in carbonaceous aerosol masses, evident as a function of the CO
8 (Fig. 15) and by location (box whiskers in Fig. 6 and 7).

9 GEOS 5 (Fig. 15c, note the fewer data points due to the larger grid boxes), on the other
10 hand, has high BC values in the MBL with values exceeding 100 ng m^{-3} in most cases with
11 excursions up to 1000 ng m^{-3} . The relationship between OA and CO is qualitatively similar (Fig.
12 15f). The somewhat higher scatter of the data points suggests that the degrees of secondary
13 condensation and chemical aging processes vary significantly, since OA is subject to these
14 processes whereas BC is not.

15 If the degrees of mixing of smoke into the MBL were the only source of error, the aerosol
16 masses and CO would be coast. Model comparisons to the lidar-derived ACAOD indicate modeled
17 ACAODs that are either biased by similar proportions. The combinations of these two variables
18 would be on or near the observed relationships. But they are not, as the figure shows. Additional
19 factors must drive GEOS 5 (and GEOS Chem) to produce anomalously high BC, but not CO. The
20 only process that is known to significantly affect CO, removal through oxidation and cloud uptake,
21 is negligible on the timescale of advection (a few days to two weeks) from the African biomass
22 burning regions. Spatiotemporal sampling bias, positive and small ($\pm 20\%$ relative to the regional
23 September average (Section 4)), does not explain the BC overestimates by a factor of 3.

24 With these possibilities excluded, we expect that processes influencing aerosols in an
25 altitude dependent manner but not CO must be the primary reason. Aerosol removal processes
26 may be misrepresented, although Das et al. (2017) found that those in GEOS 5 contributed little

Formatted: Header

1 to the differences they observed. Other possible explanations are secondary formation, coagulation
2 and condensation:

3 high (EAM-E3SM-) or low (GEOS-5, Aladin-Climate), with WRF-CAM5 and UM
4 generally underestimate the BC masses in the FT. While model uncertainty in representing aerosol
5 removal and transport cannot be excluded, the comparing more favourably. Also, inter-model
6 ACAOD differences are pronounced at the northern end of the coastal corridor. The models are
7 most likely cause is an overall underestimate of the smoke aerosol mass. In particular, in EAM-
8 E3SM, monthly biomass burning emissions for an average year, mean of 1997-2000, are used,
9 which dampen the model's ability to faithfully reproduce episodic burning events. Low emissions
10 could also arise from the insensitivity of satellite retrievals to very small fires (Fornacca et al.,
11 2017; Petrenko et al., 2017; Zhu et al., 2017);to underestimate the mean BC loadings further
12 offshore and in the upper troposphere, and most likely to overestimate the values near the coast,
13 in the southern part of the domain, in the lower free troposphere. The inter-model spread about the
14 observations is largest to the north, close to the coast.

Formatted: Font color: Red

15 For OA, factors other than emission seem to be at play. The altitude of OA is biased low
16 in all models, more significantly than that of the less hygroscopic BC. Assuming negligible
17 systematic biases in the observations, this may be due to insufficient wet removal in the model
18 MBL. Consistently, the EAM-E3SM also puts significantly more sulfate (relative to the
19 observations) towards the MBL, although WRF-CAM5 and UM do not. Another possible
20 explanation is in the representation of SOA. In the UM all monoterpene emissions are at the surface
21 with no representation of plumes, and the lifetime of SOA may be too short for it to be elevated.
22 EAM-E3SM includes a slower yield-based SOA formation from six gaseous precursors (Liu et al.,
23 2012), but the SOA formation in the southeast Atlantic has not been evaluated.

24 The extinction coefficientSome qualitative correspondence is apparent between the
25 individual model BC biases and the aerosol emission databases used to initialize the models.
26 Models based on the QFED emissions (WRF-CAM5, GEOS-5, GEOS-Chem) and FEER emission
27 database (UM) produce BC mass concentration estimates within the free troposphere that are

1 closer to the measurements than the EAM-E3SM model, which is based on the GFED emissions
2 database. The QFED and FEER emission datasets provide larger biomass burning emissions in the
3 central-Africa region compared to the GFED emissions source used by EAM-E3SM and
4 ALADIN-Climate (Pan et al., 2020). Both QFED and FEER base their estimates on satellite-
5 derived fire radiative power and aerosol optical depth, for which a remaining error may be the
6 insensitivity of satellite retrievals to very small fires (Fornacca et al., 2017; Petrenko et al., 2017;
7 Zhu et al., 2017). The GFED emissions estimate is based on satellite burned-area data and does
8 not include any aerosol optical depth constraints. In EAM-E3SM, the monthly biomass burning
9 emissions are based on the GFED monthly-mean for 1997-2000. Redemann et al. (2020) indicate
10 that the aerosol optical depth over the southeast Atlantic in September 2016 was below a longer-
11 term mean, implying that the offshore underestimate in EAM-E3SM BC mass is not explained by
12 the use of a long-term monthly-mean.

13 In comparison to BC, the model OA values are more likely to be overestimated relative to
14 the measurements. The model OA values also in general show larger deviations from the
15 measurements compared to BC, at all vertical levels. For organic aerosols, factors other than
16 emission database can explain the model biases. While BC is generally treated as inert, OA
17 undergoes chemical reactions whose representation is highly uncertain in models, especially for
18 BBA. Most of the models within this study include some treatment of secondary organic aerosol
19 (SOA), but the treatment is typically simple (Liu et al., 2012) and does not account for multi-day
20 aging processes (Liu et al., 2016; Wang et al., 2020). An inaccurate or inadequate treatment of
21 SOA could be a factor contributing to the generally poorer representation of OA versus BC in the
22 models. The discrepancies between BC and OA model skill become even larger in the MBL, where
23 insufficient wet removal in the model MBL due to assumptions on hygroscopicity of organic
24 aerosol (Kacarab et al., 2020) may be an additional factor.

25 The extinction coefficients in the FT and ACAOD within GEOS-5 and WRF-CAM5 are,
26 counterintuitively, underestimated while, even though the masses are aerosol mass is generally
27 overestimated. This is partly because some aerosol components beyond BC, OA (primarily nitrate

1 and ~~sulfate ammonium~~) are not incorporated into the models. WRF-CAM5, for example, does not
2 compute nitrate and ammonium, which contribute 9% and 5%, respectively, to the ~~total~~-aerosol
3 mass as observed with the AMS and SP2.

4 ~~Nevertheless, the~~ These missing aerosol mass components are too small to fully account for
5 the extinction underestimates ~~by 20-40 %, however~~. Sampling measurement bias is unlikely to
6 fully explain the discrepancy either, because the ~~modeled~~ modelled extinction is also
7 ~~biased underestimated~~ by greater than 10% against the ~~better vertically sampled~~ HSRL-2
8 observations ~~whose higher abundance reduces sampling bias (ER2 flights without HSRL-2~~
9 ~~measurements are excluded, which benefit from our study)~~ their ability to sample the full vertical
10 column. We therefore conclude that the mass extinction efficiency (MEE) implicit in these models
11 must be underestimated.

12 While the missing mass components prevent us from computing MEE in the models, the
13 ratio of extinction to carbonaceous masses (OA+BC) can illustrate its spatial and inter-model
14 variabilities in an approximate manner, provided that biomass-burning particles dominate the
15 aerosol mass and extinction (which is the case in the biomass-burning plume in the FT). The quasi-
16 MEE calculated from the box mean ambient extinction and masses in the FT is shown in Fig. ~~16~~.
17 ~~Each model takes a fairly constant value across the locations. In the lower FT, WRF-CAM5,~~
18 ~~GEOS-Chem, EAM-E3SM have values near $8 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$. UM Ambient has $6 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$.~~ 15. The observed
19 value is approximately $8 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$ in most boxes, or slightly greater. Each model takes a fairly constant
20 value across the locations, while the observations indicate more spatial variability. In the lower
21 FT, the WRF-CAM5, GEOS-Chem and EAM-E3SM values are also near $8 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$. The UM
22 ambient quasi-MEE is lower at about $6 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$. For the 3-6 km layer the modelled quasi-MEE values
23 are more diverse. WRF-CAM5 and GEOS-Chem values remain within $8\text{-}10 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$, while both
24 EAM-E3SM and the UM Ambient values are closer to $6 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$. GEOS-5 underestimates the quasi-
25 MEE most severely in both layers. Any model underestimates will be more pronounced when
26 humidification of the measured values is taken into consideration, although the aerosol swelling
27 from moisture within the FT contributes 20% or less to the measured extinction. In contrast, UM,

1 which provides both dry and ambient extinction, models a humidification upon the quasi-MEE of
2 around 50% (compare UM Dry and UM Ambient in Fig. 15).

3 ~~In 3–6 km, the modeled quasi-MEE values show wider inter-model spreads. While WRF-~~
4 ~~CAM5 and GEOS-Chem have $8–10 \text{ m}^2\text{g}^{-1}$, EAM-E3SM and UM Ambient indicate values closer~~
5 ~~to $6 \text{ m}^2\text{g}^{-1}$. The latter are smaller than the observed dry values, which are $8 \text{ m}^2\text{g}^{-1}$ or greater in~~
6 ~~almost all boxes. GEOS-5 underestimates it most severely in both layers.~~

7 ~~The underestimates are more pronounced when humidification is taken into consideration.~~
8 ~~The aerosol swelling from moisture within the FT contributes 20% or less to the measured~~
9 ~~extinction. In contrast, UM, which provides both dry and ambient extinction, sees humidification~~
10 ~~by around 50% (compare UM Dry and UM Ambient in Fig. 16). WRF-CAM5 also has a large~~
11 ~~humidification factor, although the dry values are not shown in Fig. 16. On a dry, pre-aggregation~~
12 ~~basis (Fig. 15), the geometric mean for cases with the combined mass exceeding $10 \mu\text{gm}^{-3}$ is 2.0~~
13 ~~m^2g^{-1} for WRF-CAM5, compared with $8.5 \text{ m}^2\text{g}^{-1}$ for the dry observation (Fig. 15g) and $1.2 \text{ m}^2\text{g}^{-1}$~~
14 ~~for GEOS-5 (Fig. 15i).~~

15 ~~While the observations may have systematic biases such as underestimates in the OA~~
16 ~~masses, it is unlikely that they SSA differ significantly between the models, from mean values of~~
17 ~~0.92 (GEOS-Chem), 0.90 (EAM-E3SM), 0.84 (GEOS-5), 0.84 (WRF-CAM5), 0.80 (UM dry) and~~
18 ~~0.85 (UM ambient), compared to observed values closer to a mean value 0.86 (Figure 14). The~~
19 ~~significant overestimate of SSA by EAM-E3SM in the lower FT is coupled with overall weak~~
20 ~~emissions of absorbing smoke particles in this model. Models with higher SSA values tend to~~
21 ~~possess larger ratios of the extinction to the sum of the BC and OA aerosol mass concentrations,~~
22 ~~termed ‘quasi-MEE’. It is unlikely that observational limitations are large enough to explain the~~
23 ~~model-observation discrepancies in quasi-MEE. Mie calculations for common ranges of refractive~~
24 ~~index and density ~~find~~ conclude that the MEE for the observed UHSAS size distributions cannot~~
25 ~~be much smaller than $4 \text{ m}^2\text{g}^{-1}$; the quasi-MEE, missing some aerosol mass components, should be~~
26 ~~greater than this. The underestimates by some of the models are counterintuitive. With the difficult~~
27 ~~to reconcile with their Ångström exponents. For example, an overestimated volumetric mean~~

1 diameter of around ~~200300~~ nm (UM and ~~overestimated, and~~ WRF-CAM5), combined with an
2 ~~underestimated~~ scattering Ångström exponent ~~underestimated, the MEE and quasi-MEE are~~
3 ~~expected to (WRF-CAM5), should~~ be consistent with an overestimated.

4 Furthermore, the pre-aggregation values of ~~quasi-MEE, but it is not. Relative humidity~~
5 ~~contributions to the SSA and quasi-MEE (Fig. 15) in the two FT layers are less diverse with the~~
6 ~~observations (the geometric standard deviation is 1.4) than with the models (2.4 and 1.8, are~~
7 ~~estimated to be less than 0.02 and 20% respectively). WRF-CAM5 evidently has three distinct~~
8 ~~values for the smoke, regardless of the day of flight. What little variations the observed~~
9 ~~relationships have depend somewhat on the flight day in a way that is not reproduced by the two~~
10 ~~models.~~

11 ~~These results. A satisfactory evaluation of aerosol size and its impact on optical properties~~
12 ~~was not possible with the available model output. Aerosol size was only available from two~~
13 ~~models, which both use prescribed diameters that are too large. A full absorption closure for both~~
14 ~~the measurements and models is beyond the scope of this study. These results do reveal the~~
15 ~~difficulty in representing both aerosol extinction and mass correctly. MEE serves as either the very~~
16 ~~cause of such limitation or a test of realism, depending on whether a model estimates the two~~
17 ~~aerosol properties independently from each other or not. If it does, then the~~ The model
18 ~~representation of aerosol mixing states, sizesizes, and refractive indexes, as well as ambient RH~~
19 ~~matters. all contribute to model-observations differences in SSA and the quasi-MEE. We~~
20 ~~recommend an assessment of other models using the ORACLES observations, not just in terms of~~
21 ~~the individual properties but also the relationships between them.~~

22 So far we have discussed the means and their biases. Our data also allow discussion of the
23 ~~random deviations between the models and observations, expressed by the RMSD of the box~~
24 ~~means over the corridors. They are significantly greater than the magnitude of systematic biases~~
25 ~~for most extensive properties. Also, within any of the boxes there is no clear correspondence~~
26 ~~between the modeled and observed variabilities.~~

7.2. ~~These are partly a result of~~ Potential causes for discrepancies between the models and observations

~~Some of the model-observational disagreement can be attributed to poor~~ counting statistics.

~~Disagreement~~This is found when just a few minutes of data are available~~apparent, for in plume measurements in a given comparison gridbox. For example, within the near-coast boxes at 8° S in the lower FT layers have, for which only 4-5 minutes of in-situ data. Also, some of the are available. Other observations represent a small fraction of the flight hours. For example, 4STAR provides relatively sporadic sampling of are not continuously available during flights, for example ACAOD, as from 4STAR, for which the aircraft needed to be located right above clouds. and below the entire plume extent. Nevertheless these data are particularly valuable because they indicate that flight planning choices led to the P3 preferentially sampling higher aerosol loadings close to the coast, compared to the HSRL-2 upon the ER2.~~

~~The~~Other variability can ~~also~~ be attributed to model specifications. GEOS-Chem generally exhibits greater variability, both within boxes and across them, than does WRF-CAM5. ~~This is most noticeable, notably in ACAOD. (Fig. 10).~~ Since these two models employ the same daily emission scheme and both allocate it to ~~diurnal cycle representative of~~ daytime burning in similar manners, the difference in the variability must be due to a combination of other model aerosol processes, driving meteorology (NCEP for WRF-CAM5 versus MERRA-2 for GEOS-Chem), and model resolution. Although the domain size invoked for the regional models could have the effect of eliminating some biomass burning sources (James Haywood, personal communication), the domains for both regional models, WRF-CAM5 and ALADIN-Climate, encompass all of the burning regions of Africa for the time period of September 2016.

~~For the intensive optical properties, the variability in the modeled values is typically much smaller than the observed variability. As an exception, EAM-E3SM's SSA values vary more widely than do the observations within each box in the lower FT. But they significantly overestimate the observations, possibly because of weak emissions of absorbing smoke particles~~

1 in this model. SSA variability is a topic addressed in accompanying papers (Pistone et al., 2019;
2 Doherty et al., in preparation).

3 The smoke layer bases are determined using a black carbon mass concentration threshold,
4 and the model that places the aerosol layer the lowest (GEOS-5), also overestimates the aerosol
5 mass concentration (both BC and OA) within the boundary layer the most. This suggests GEOS-
6 5 model likely over-entrains into the boundary layer, behaviour that is in part encouraged by a
7 low-level cloud fraction that is too small (not shown), reducing the inversion strength. WRF-
8 CAM5, which has the aerosol base altitude close to the observations, has the smallest overestimate
9 of aerosol mass within the boundary layer.

10 The low bias of the smoke layer heights has previously been attributed to an overestimate
11 of subsidence over the ocean (Das et al., 2017), an underestimate in the smoke injection heights at
12 the source (Myhre et al., 2003) and the dry deposition velocity scale factor (Regayre et al., 2018).
13 Of these, an exaggerated subsidence over the ocean would not only influence the transport of
14 smoke but also the top height of clouds. Often the smoke base height is determined by the cloud
15 top height in models, as smoke concentrations in the MBL are usually below the threshold used
16 for defining the smoke boundaries. However, as is made clear by a comparison of the model cloud
17 top heights to those observed (Fig. 16), the model cloud top heights are typically higher than those
18 observed, except for the EAM-E3SM model. Note that mid-level clouds (Adebiyi et al., 2020) are
19 excluded by only selecting for cloud top heights less than 4 km. The overestimated model cloud
20 top heights are particularly noticeable to the north, near the coast. An exaggerated model
21 subsidence can also not fully explain model underestimates in the smoke layer base altitude that
22 are as large as 1400 m.

23 Overall, a model which places the aerosol layer base too low, and the cloud top too high,
24 has the potential to overestimate BBA entrainment into the MBL. However, the placement of a
25 model plume that is lower than observations but for which the model is still able to properly
26 represent MBL concentrations, is likely indicative of compensating model biases that will require
27 further exploration.

7.3. Impact of model biases upon calculated aerosol radiative effects

The ultimate goal of this study is to provide groundwork towards improving the physically-based depiction of the modeled aerosol radiative effects (direct, indirect and semi-direct) for this climatically-important region. Zuidema et al. (2016) indicate a wide range of modeled direct aerosol radiative effect (DARE) values for 16 global models. Similar to this study, no standardization was imposed upon the model simulations. Of these, the GEOS-Chem model is also represented within this intercomparison, with the caveat that some model specifications may have evolved in ways we are not aware of. The CAM5 model is also incorporated within the WRF-CAM5 regional simulation of the current study, using the same MAM3 aerosol microphysics. GEOS-Chem reports a small but positive August-September DARE (+0.06 W m⁻²) and the global CAM5.1 model reports the most warming (+1.62 W m⁻²) of the 16 models shown in Zuidema et al. (2016).

The current study does not assess the model cloud representations other than WRF-CAM5 cloud top height, upon which all the aerosol radiative effects also depend. Most models, including GOES-Chem, WRF-CAM5 and ALADIN-Climate, share the bias of generally underestimated BC mass within the 3-6 km layer offshore, and overestimates closer to the coast. Although speculative, the weakly positive DARE within GEOS-Chem is consistent with a GEOS-Chem overestimate in ACAOD that is compensated by its SSA overestimate, all else equal. The EAM-E3SM model biases are similar, and suggest similarly compensatory behavior will impact the model DARE estimates. The more robust performance of WRF-CAM5 within this intercomparison, if that can be extrapolated to the global CAM5, would imply support for the more strongly positive global CAM5 DARE estimate relative to the other models within Zuidema et al. (2016).

ALADIN-Climate is a regional model reporting a more positive top-of-atmosphere DARE of approximately 6 Wm⁻² over the ORACLES domain for September, 2016 (Mallet et al., 2019) than any of the global models. Reasons for this are beyond the scope of this study, but the ALADIN-Climate underestimate of ACAOD combined with a slight SSA overestimate suggest

1 that the ALADIN-Climate DARE is likely still underestimated. Mallet et al. (2020) investigates
2 the model sensitivity to smoke SSA, and finds a variation of 2.3 Wm^{-2} that can be attributed solely
3 to SSA variability, for July-September DARE. The UM uses a two-moment aerosol microphysics
4 scheme that is updated from the one applied within the HadGEM2 model of de Graaf et al. (2014),
5 and no UM DARE estimates are yet available. The EAM-E3SM incorporates a sophisticated new
6 MAM4 aerosol scheme that explicitly includes the condensation of freshly-emitted gases upon
7 black carbon. The EAM-E3SM results within this study use a long-term monthly-mean emission
8 database, and future work will examine model DARE values specific to September, 2016. An
9 upcoming companion paper will include all of the variables needed to calculate DARE, allowing
10 for a more quantitative evolution of the model bias propagation.

11 **8. Summary**

12 ~~We have compared six model representations of biomass burning smoke and other aerosols~~
13 ~~against the 130-hour airborne observations made over the southeast Atlantic in September 2016.~~
14 ~~The major findings are:~~

- 15 ~~• All six models underestimate the smoke base height. GEOS-5 and GEOS-Chem do so most~~
16 ~~severely, by 1400 m and 900 m respectively. The two models significantly overestimate~~
17 ~~the OA and BC masses, but not CO mixing ratio, in the MBL.~~
- 18 ~~• GEOS-5, EAM-E3SM, UM and WRF-CAM5 underestimate the ratio of light extinction to~~
19 ~~carbonaceous masses in 3-6 km altitude. While the OA mass is generally overestimated,~~
20 ~~extinction coefficient in the FT is biased low by some models.~~
- 21 ~~• The aerosol loads sampled in ORACLES 2016 are generally between -10% and +30% of~~
22 ~~the regional September average, according to WRF-CAM5 and GEOS-5.~~

23
24 Six representations of biomass-burning smoke from a range of leading regional and global
25 aerosol models are compared against 130 hours of airborne observations made over the southeast

1 Atlantic during the NASA ORACLES September 2016 deployment. The comparison framework
2 first aggregates the sparse airborne observations into approximately 2° grid boxes, and into three
3 vertical layers: the cloud-topped marine boundary layer, the cloud top to 3km, and the 3-6 km
4 layer. The BBA layer is defined using BC within most of the models, and comparable values of *in*
5 *situ* backscatter for the lidar. The spatially-extensive biomass-burning aerosol is primarily located
6 in the FT. The WRF-CAM5 and GEOS-5 models establish that the measurements from the 15
7 flight days are representative of the monthly-mean, with aerosol loadings averaged over the flight
8 days generally between -10% and +30% of the regional September average. A strength of the
9 comparison is its focus on the spatial distribution of the aerosol, and it is a more detailed
10 assessment of a wider range of aerosol composition and optical properties than has been done
11 previously.

12 All six models underestimate the smoke layer height, thereby placing the aerosol layer too
13 close to the underlying cloud deck. GEOS-5 and GEOS-Chem underestimate the smoke layer base
14 to the greatest degree, by 1400 m and 900 m respectively. Despite the overestimated aerosol layer
15 thicknesses, most models underestimate the ACAOD offshore in the diagonal corridor. A spatial
16 pattern emerges in which the models do not transport enough smoke away from the coast, so that
17 many smoke layer properties (aerosol optical depth, smoke layer altitudes, BC mass concentrations
18 and CO) are underestimated offshore, particularly in the upper FT, and overestimated closer to the
19 coast, particularly towards the south where less aerosol was observed. An exception is the OA
20 mass concentration, for which the models typically estimate higher amounts than they do of BC.

21 The relationship of the aerosol optical properties to their composition is investigated. Some
22 modeled aerosol extinction in the FT is typically too low. Within the boundary layer the modeled
23 extinctions typically exceed observed values, but undersampling of the coarse-mode aerosol by
24 the aerosol instrument inlet also calls into question the measured values within the boundary layer.
25 The modeled ratio of the extinction to the sum of the BC and OA mass concentrations is often too
26 low, with too-little spatial variability, and with significant inter-model differences. Modeled
27 absorption angstrom exponents are typically too low. The FT SSA ranges widely across the

1 models, with mean model values ranging between 0.80 and 0.92; *in situ* values are approximately
2 0.86. Higher SSA values correspond with higher ratios of the extinction to the sum of the BC and
3 OA mass concentrations. Overall, these comparisons indicate challenges in representing the more
4 complex OA formation and removal processes in climate models, and suggest that a realistic model
5 representation of the OA may be critical for the accurate modelling of aerosol absorption. A similar
6 conclusion is reached within Mann et al. (2014) but emphasizing the importance of organic aerosol
7 representation for particle size distributions.

8 Most models captured the observed CO measurements more accurately than the BC mass
9 concentration, although lack of knowledge of model CO background levels caution against too
10 much interpretation. That said, modified combustion efficiency calculations based on
11 measurements are more consistent with flaming-phase combustion (Wu et al., 2020). Such burning
12 conditions tend to favor BC emission over that of CO and OA (Christian et al., 2003). Further
13 interpretation of the relationship between the modeled BC and OA mass concentrations and CO
14 mixing ratios requires an assessment of the emission source functions and organic aerosol
15 processes within each model that is beyond the scope of this study. OA typically dominates the
16 composition of biomass-burning emissions (Andreae, 2019), and are subjected to a myriad of
17 further processes, with the processes dominating long-range transport still under scrutiny (Taylor
18 et al., 2020; Wu et al., 2020). Thus it is not surprising that the model-observational comparisons
19 of the OA mass concentration are arguably the most variable of the different properties assessed.
20 The formation and/or evaporation of SOA is a complex process known to not be well represented
21 in models (Hodzic et al., 2020) but dominating the aerosol mass in the southeast Atlantic. The
22 SEA is particularly challenging as the new measurements indicate that the mass proportion of OA
23 to BC in highly-aged biomass-burning aerosol is likely less than for other regions of the world
24 (Wu et al., 2020). EAM-E3SM has a relatively sophisticated aerosol treatment that explicitly
25 considers aging, but only as a condensation of H₂SO₄ and organic gases upon fresh BC and primary
26 OA, thereby increasing the coating thickness. An evaluation of the EAM-E3SM aerosol optical
27 depths have revealed that the modeled SOA condensation rates need to be scaled back over Africa

Formatted: Header

1 to achieve agreement (Wang et al., 2020), indicating other aging processes are also likely
2 occurring.

3 This comparison has focused on September 2016, when most of the BBA is located in the
4 free troposphere. Free-tropospheric BC mass concentrations reached nearly 2000 ng m⁻³ in places,
5 with this study providing a detailed assessment of the composition and optical properties of aged
6 BBA in a region with a significant climate impact. The ultimate goal is to aid ongoing work in the
7 modelling of the aerosol attributes, in particular the SSA. The intercomparison suggests that further
8 in-depth assessment is needed of individual model's internal representation of smoke towards
9 physically improving each model's ability to represent regional smoke radiative effects within the
10 SEA. Previous studies have indicated that climate models likely underestimate the (positive) direct
11 radiative effect of the smoke over the SEA (de Graaf et al., 2014). This study indicates an
12 underestimate of the remote transport is likely one cause, particularly if coupled with an
13 overestimate of the SSA.

14
15 The MBL contains relatively little BBA for this month. The models with the largest underestimates
16 in the smoke layer base altitude also have the largest overestimates of boundary layer aerosol
17 loadings. The importance of a correct aerosol vertical structure is highlighted within Das et al.
18 (2020), in which an imposed raising of the aerosol layer with GEOS-5 to match that of space-based
19 lidar observations increases the stratocumulus cloud fraction and decreases the shallow cumulus
20 fraction. A propensity to overestimate the model cloud top height will further encourage over-
21 entrainment of BBA into the MBL. An upcoming companion paper will more closely assess the
22 aerosol-cloud vertical structure of the same models evaluated within this study. Two other
23 ORACLES deployments, in August of 2017 and October of 2018, measured more BBA within the
24 boundary layer than did the September 2016 deployment (Redemann et al., 2020). A
25 recommendation for further future work is a model observational intercomparison study that is
26 more optimized for the evaluation of aerosol entrainment, transport, scavenging and aerosol-cloud

Formatted: Indent: First line: 0"

- 1 interactions within the boundary layer, based on the full suite of SEA field campaign
- 2 measurements.

Formatted: Header

9. Appendix

9.1. Observations

9.1.1. SP2

A Single Particle Soot Photometer (SP2) was deployed to measure the mass of individual refractory BC (rBC) particles by heating them to incandescence when passing a powerful laser beam (~~Schwarz et al., 2006; Stephens et al., 2003~~)(Schwarz et al., 2006; Stephens et al., 2003). The peak value of this incandescence signal has been shown to linearly correlate with the mass of the rBC particle (~~Stephens et al., 2003~~)(Stephens et al., 2003). The unit was calibrated for various rBC masses with Fullerene soot (Alfaa Aesar, Lot #F12S011) using Fullerene effective density estimates from Gysel et al. (~~2011~~)(2011). Assuming a density of 1.8 g cm^{-3} for airborne rBC mass measurements the detection limit of the 4-channel instrument was in the range of 55-524 nm mass-equivalent diameter (MED). Overall, uncertainty of the SP2 mass measurements due to laser power and pressure fluctuations as well as detection limits has been estimated to 25% (~~Schwarz et al., 2006~~)(Schwarz et al., 2006), while rBC concentration losses are expected to be small since much of the ambient BC number concentration is found within the detection limits of the SP2 (~~Schwarz et al., 2010~~)(Schwarz et al., 2010).

9.1.2. AMS

Bulk submicron non-refractory aerosol composition (~ 50 to 500 nm vacuum aerodynamic diameter) was provided by the Time of Flight (ToF) – Aerodyne aerosol mass spectrometer (AMS) in form of organic mass (ORG), sulfate (SO_4), nitrate (NO_3), and ammonium (NH_4) (~~DeCarlo et al., 2008~~)(DeCarlo et al., 2008). The AMS sampled at a rate of $\sim 1.38 \text{ cm}^3 \text{ s}^{-1}$, and used an aerodynamic lens at constant pressure (600 hPa) to focus 35 nm - 500 nm non refractory particles onto the 600°C heated surface under high vacuum $\sim 10^{-5}$ Pa. The particles are then evaporated off the heated surface, and ionized by 70 eV electron impactation. The aerosol then passes through a mechanical chopper operating at 100 - 150 Hz, which alternately blocks and unblocks the particle

Formatted: Header

Formatted: Subscript

Formatted: Subscript

Formatted: Subscript

1 beam. Lastly, the particles are carried through the flight chamber chemically analyzed by the Time
2 of Flight Mass Spectrometer (ToF-MS). The AMS was generally operated in the high sensitivity
3 V-mode to facilitate constant measurements during flights. The accuracy of these measurements
4 was estimated to 50% with 10% precision during ORACLES. A more thorough description of the
5 University of Hawaii AMS and data processing techniques using data analysis toolkit SQUIRREL
6 v.1.571 and PIKA v.1.161 can be found elsewhere (~~Shank et al., 2012; Sueper, 2018~~)(~~Shank et al.,~~
7 ~~2012; Sueper, 2018~~)

8 9.1.3. UHSAS

9 Particle size distributions from 60 to 1000 nm ~~diameter~~ were measured with ~~aan~~ Ultra-
10 High Sensitivity Aerosol Spectrometer (Droplet Measurement Technologies, Boulder CO, USA).
11 It uses scattered light from a 1054 nm laser to determine particle size. The long wavelength
12 suppresses the ambiguity due to Mie scattering, though the highly absorbing nature of the
13 ORACLES aerosol may result in substantial ~~undersizing~~~~under-sizing~~ of particles > 300 nm-
14 ~~diameter~~. It was calibrated with monodisperse polystyrene latex spheres. The inlet system included
15 a 400°C thermal denuder that could be switched in and out to identify the refractory fraction of the
16 aerosol, though those data are not presented here. The inlet system had significant losses,
17 particularly for particles <80nm ~~diameter~~.

18 9.1.4. Nephelometer and PSAP

19 Total and submicrometer aerosol light scattering were measured onboard the aircraft using
20 two TSI model 3563 3- λ nephelometers (at 450, 550, and 700 nm) corrected according to Anderson
21 and Ogren (~~1998~~)(~~1998~~). Light absorption coefficients (at 470, 530 and 660 nm) were measured
22 using two Radiance Research particle soot absorption photometers (PSAP's). The PSAP
23 absorption corrections were performed according to an updated algorithm (~~Virkkula,~~
24 ~~2010~~)(~~Virkkula, 2010~~), however levels of instrument noise remain 0.5 Mm^{-1} for a 240–300 s
25 sample average, comparable to values reported previously (~~Anderson et al., 2003; McNaughton et~~

1 ~~al., 2011)~~(Anderson et al., 2003; McNaughton et al., 2011). The SSA at 530 nm was calculated
2 from the scattering and absorption measurements, after adjusting the absorption coefficients to the
3 wavelength by linear regression on the log-log space.

4 **9.1.5. High spectral resolution lidar (HSRL-2)**

5 The NASA Langley 2nd generation airborne High Spectral Resolution Lidar (HSRL-2) was
6 deployed on board the ER2 and made remote-sensing measurements below the aircraft of vertically
7 resolved aerosol extinction coefficient (355 nm, 532 nm), aerosol backscattering coefficient (355,
8 532, 1064 nm) and aerosol depolarization (355, 532, 1064 nm). Other products include AOD,
9 AOD above cloud, lidar ratio (extinction to backscatter ratio), Ångström exponent, and a
10 qualitative aerosol type mask (~~Burton et al., 2012). AOD, extinction and backscatter are measured~~
11 ~~using the HSRL technique (Shiple et al., 1983), which is implemented using an iodine filter at~~
12 ~~532 nm (Hair et al., 2008) and an interferometer at 355 nm (Burton et al., 2018)(Burton et al.,~~
13 ~~2012). AOD, extinction and backscatter are measured using the HSRL technique (Shiple et al.,~~
14 ~~1983), which is implemented using an iodine filter at 532 nm (Hair et al., 2008) and an~~
15 ~~interferometer at 355 nm (Burton et al., 2018). Vertical resolutions are 315 m for extinction, lidar~~
16 ~~ratio, and extinction Ångström exponent; and 15 m for backscatter, particle depolarization ratio,~~
17 ~~and backscatter-related Ångström exponent. Horizontal resolution is 10 seconds for backscatter~~
18 ~~and depolarization or about 2 km at a typical ER2 cruise speed. -For extinction and AOD, the~~
19 ~~horizontal resolution is one minute or about 12 km. Note that during ORACLES 2017 and 2018~~
20 ~~HSRL-2 was deployed from the NASA P3 aircraft. Further details about the instrument,~~
21 ~~calibration, and uncertainty can be found in Hair et al. (2008), Rogers et al. (2009) and Burton et~~
22 ~~al. (2018)(2008), Rogers et al. (2009) and Burton et al. (2018).~~

23 **9.1.6. Airborne Sunphotometer (4STAR)**

24 Aerosol Optical Depth (AOD) is measured from the solar direct beam's attenuation using
25 the Spectrometers for Sky-Scanning Sun-Tracking Atmospheric Research (4STAR) (~~Dunagan et~~

1 ~~al., 2013~~([Dunagan et al., 2013](#)) integrated on board the NASA P3 aircraft. Using 2 spectrometers,
2 4STAR samples light with wavelengths ranging from 350 nm to 1750 nm, with sampling
3 resolution of 0.2 - 1 nm below 1000 nm and -3 - 6 nm at longer wavelengths. The full width of the
4 field of view for the direct beam irradiance measurement is 2.4° with radiometric deviations of
5 less than 1% across this span. 4STAR is calibrated pre- and post- deployment using the Langley
6 extrapolation method at the Mauna Loa Observatory, in addition to comparing AOD measured
7 during high altitude flight segments to stratospheric aerosol. The relative standard deviation of all
8 these calibrations is 0.83% (1.12%) at 500 nm (1040 nm). After calibration errors, corrections for
9 window deposition, instability in tracking, and internal throughput variations, the average
10 uncertainty for 4STAR during ORACLES 2016 for the AC-AOD is 0.011 (0.013) at 501 nm (1020
11 nm) (~~LeBlanc et al., 2019~~)([LeBlanc et al., 2019](#))

12 9.1.7. Carbon monoxide

13 CO was measured with a gas-phase CO/CO₂/H₂O Analyzer (ABB/Los Gatos Research
14 CO/CO₂/H₂O Analyzer (907-0029)), modified for flight operations. It uses off-Axis ICOS
15 technology to make stable cavity enhanced absorption measurements of CO, CO₂, and H₂O in the
16 infrared spectral region, technology that previously flew on other airborne research platforms with
17 a precision of 0.5 ppbv over 10 seconds (~~Liu et al., 2017; Provencal et al., 2005~~)([Liu et al., 2017](#);
18 [Provencal et al., 2005](#))

19 9.2. Models

20 Refer to Table 2 for a summary, including model resolution.

21 9.2.1. WRF-CAM5

22 WRF-CAM5 is a version of the WRF-Chem model that is coupled with the Community
23 Atmosphere Model version 5 (CAM5) physics package, as implemented by (~~Ma et al., 2014~~). The
24 ~~CAM5 physics suite includes the deep convection scheme of Zhang and McFarlane (1995), the~~

Formatted: Header

Formatted: Subscript

Formatted: Subscript

Formatted: Subscript

Formatted: Subscript

Formatted: Subscript

Formatted: Subscript

1 ~~shallow cumulus scheme (Bretherton and Park, 2009), the University of Washington turbulence~~
2 ~~parameterization (Bretherton and Park, 2009), the Morrison and Gettelman (2008) two-moment~~
3 ~~microphysics scheme, a simplified macrophysics scheme (Neale et al., 2010) initially by Ma et al.~~
4 ~~(Ma et al., 2014) and further developed by Zhang et al. (2015b). It has been applied to simulate~~
5 ~~regional climate, air quality, and their interactions over East Asia and U.S. (Campbell et al., 2017;~~
6 ~~Chen et al., 2015; He et al., 2017; Wang et al., 2018; Zhang et al., 2015a). The CAM5 physics~~
7 ~~suite includes the deep convection scheme of Zhang and McFarlane (1995), the shallow cumulus~~
8 ~~scheme (Bretherton and Park, 2009), the University of Washington turbulence parameterization~~
9 ~~(Bretherton and Park, 2009), the Morrison and Gettelman (2008) two-moment microphysics~~
10 ~~scheme, a simplified macrophysics scheme (Neale et al., 2010), and a modal aerosol module with~~
11 ~~three modes (Aitken, Accumulation, and Coarse) (MAM3) (Liu et al., 2012) coupled with the gas~~
12 ~~phase chemistry of Carbon Bond Mechanism version Z (Zaveri and Peters, 1999). (Liu et al., 2012)~~
13 ~~coupled with the gas phase chemistry of Carbon Bond Mechanism version Z (Zaveri and Peters,~~
14 ~~1999). All aerosol species within each mode is assumed to be internally mixed and mass by species~~
15 ~~and total number concentrations are tracked. Aerosol optical properties are computed using the~~
16 ~~WRF-Chem routines (Fast et al., 2006)(Fast et al., 2006) by converting MAM3 modes into eight~~
17 ~~sectional size bins (39 nm to 10 μm) followed by Mie theory calculation. Organic aerosol and~~
18 ~~black carbon refractive indices are assumed to be 1.45+0i (e.g, no brown carbon considered) and~~
19 ~~1.85+0.71i constant across shortwave radiation. Cloud droplet activation is represented by~~
20 ~~Fountoukis and Nenes (2005) as implemented by Zhang et al. (2015)(2005) as implemented by~~
21 ~~Zhang et al. (2015b) into WRF-CAM5 for giant CCN, CCN from insoluble particles such as black~~
22 ~~carbon and dust particles. The effect of convective entrainment on aerosol activation (Barahona~~
23 ~~and Nenes, 2007)(Barahona and Nenes, 2007) is only applied to convective clouds. The Zhang~~
24 ~~and McFarlane deep convection scheme has been modified by Lim et al. (2014) following Song~~
25 ~~and Zhang (2011)(2014) following Song and Zhang (2011) to include a two-moment cloud~~
26 ~~microphysics parameterization for convective clouds. Hence aerosol effects on clouds and~~
27 ~~precipitation are represented for both convective and non-convective clouds in WRF-CAM5. Daily~~

1 smoke emissions are from the Quick Fire Emission Data set version 2 (QFED2) (~~Darmenov and~~
2 ~~da Silva, 2013~~)([Darmenov and da Silva, 2013](#)) and a diurnal cycle representative of daytime
3 burning is applied. The model was initialized every 5 days from the NCEP Final Operational
4 Global Analysis (FNL) on a 1 by 1 degree grid, and CAMS reanalysis, with the first 3 days of
5 simulations considered as model spin-up and not used in our analysis.

6 9.2.2. GEOS-5

7 The Goddard Earth Observing System version 5, is a global modeling system developed at
8 NASA Global Modeling and Assimilation Office (GMAO)(~~Molod et al., 2015; Rienecker et al.,~~
9 ~~2008~~)([Molod et al., 2015; Rienecker et al., 2008](#)). It is a state-of-art modeling tool used for near-
10 real time weather and air quality forecasts. It also serves as tool for climate variability studies and
11 reanalysis for research (MERRA-2)(~~Randles et al., 2017~~)([Randles et al., 2017](#)). GEOS-5 includes
12 modules for solving atmospheric circulation and composition, chemistry, ocean circulation and
13 land surface processes. Furthermore, GEOS-5 uses a robust atmospheric data assimilation system
14 using the Grid-point Statistical Interpolation (GSI) algorithm, which includes AOD assimilation
15 from MODIS (Terra and Aqua), among others. Aerosols are treated online using GOCART
16 (Goddard Chemistry Aerosol Radiation and Transport) (~~Chin et al., 2002; Colarco et al.,~~
17 ~~2010~~)([Chin et al., 2002; Colarco et al., 2010](#)). Black and organic carbon aerosols are treated
18 separately, with organic carbon aerosols represented as a function of the particulate organic matter
19 (POM), with $POM = 1.4 * \text{organic carbon mass}$ (~~Textor et al., 2006~~)([Textor et al., 2006](#)). The
20 single-moment mass is converted to an extinction using a black carbon mass extinction efficiency
21 of $10.7 \text{ m}^2\text{g}^{-1}$ and $5.83 \text{ m}^2\text{g}^{-1}$ for POM, both at 550 nm (~~Colarco et al., 2010~~)([Colarco et al., 2010](#)).
22 The carbonaceous aerosols are coupled with the radiation module. QFED2 is used as daily input
23 of biomass burning emissions. For this study, GEOS-5 used initial conditions from its reanalysis
24 product (MERRA-2), with a resolution of around 25 km ($0.25^\circ \times 0.31^\circ$ latitude x longitude grid)
25 with 72 vertical levels (hybrid-sigma) from the surface.

9.2.3. GEOS-Chem

GEOS-Chem version 12.0.0 (<http://www.geos-chem.org/>) is a global 3-D model of atmospheric composition driven by assimilated meteorological data GEOS-FP data (~~Lucchesi, 2013~~)([Lucchesi, 2013](#)) from the Global Modeling and Assimilation Office (GMAO) at NASA Goddard Space Flight Center. The GEOS-FP data have 1-hourly and 3-hourly temporal resolution, 72 vertical layers, and 0.25x0.3125° horizontal resolution. The original horizontal resolution is then degraded to 2° x2.5° for the input to GEOS-Chem. Aerosol types simulated in GEOS-Chem include sulfate–nitrate–ammonium aerosols, carbonaceous aerosols, sea salt, and mineral dust. The simulation of carbonaceous aerosols was originally described by Park et al. (~~2003~~)([2003](#)). Daily smoke emissions have been updated to the Quick Fire Emission Data set version 2 (QFED2) (~~Darmenov and da Silva, 2015~~)([Darmenov and da Silva, 2015](#)) and a diurnal cycle representative of daytime burning is applied. Dry deposition in GEOS-Chem follows a stand resistance-in-series scheme (~~Wesely, 1989~~)([Wesely, 1989](#)), accounting for gravitational settling and turbulent dry transfer of particles to the surface (~~Zhang et al., 2001~~)([Zhang et al., 2001](#)). Wet deposition in GEOS-Chem includes scavenging in convective updrafts, as well as in-cloud and below-cloud scavenging from convective and large-scale precipitation (~~Liu et al., 2001~~)([Liu et al., 2001](#)), and distinguish the difference between snow/ice scavenging and rain scavenging (~~Wang et al., 2011, 2014~~)([Wang et al., 2011, 2014](#)). Aerosol optical depth are calculated online using Mie theory, assuming lognormal distribution of externally mixed aerosols after accounting for hygroscopic growth. The optical properties used in the calculation are based on the Global Aerosol Data Set (GADS) data (~~Koepke et al., 1997~~), with modifications in size distribution (~~Drury et al., 2010; Jaeglé et al., 2011; Wang, 2003a, 2003b~~), and hygroscopic growth factors (~~Jimenez et al., 2009~~)([Koepke et al., 1997](#)), with modifications in size distribution ([Drury et al., 2010; Jaeglé et al., 2011; Wang, 2003a, 2003b](#)), and hygroscopic growth factors ([Jimenez et al., 2009](#)).

1 9.2.4. EAM-E3SM

2 The EAM-E3SM is the atmospheric component of the Department of Energy Exascale
3 Energy Earth System Model (E3SM) version 1 (~~Golaz et al., 2019~~);(Golaz et al., 2019). It is a
4 global atmospheric model branched off from the CAM 5.3- and updated with the physics similar
5 to changes from CAM5.3 to CAM6 incorporated. The model configuration used in this study
6 includes a spectral element dynamical core at approximately 100 km horizontal resolution and 72
7 vertical layers. –The planetary boundary layer turbulence, shallow convection and cloud
8 macrophysics are treated with a simplified version of the unified parameterization - CLUBB
9 (Cloud Layers Unified By Binormals; Larson and Golaz (~~2005~~); ~~Larson (2017)~~);(2005); ~~Larson~~
10 (~~2017~~)). The EAM-E3SM aerosol module is the four-mode version of the Modal Aerosol Module
11 (MAM4) in the CAM5.3 (~~Liu et al., 2016~~);-(Liu et al., 2016; Wang et al., 2020).It simulates
12 internally mixed major aerosol compounds (sulfate, BC, primary and secondary organic matter,
13 dust, sea salt and marine organic aerosols), which are distributed into three size modes including
14 Aitken, accumulation, and coarse modes, plus an additional primary carbon mode representing
15 freshly emitted BC and primary organic matter. In each aerosol size mode, mass concentrations of
16 aerosol compounds and a total number concentration of aerosol mixture are calculated at each
17 model time step and evolve in time. ~~Detailed description of EAM physics and model evaluations~~
18 ~~are given in Rasch et al. (2019) and Xie et al. (2018)~~;Detailed description of EAM physics and
19 ~~model evaluations are given in Rasch et al. (2019) and Xie et al. (2018)~~. For this study, EAM
20 simulations were conducted in the nudging mode with temperature, wind speeds and moisture
21 fields nudged to the ERA-Interim reanalysis data every 6 hours. One-year model simulations are
22 performed after spinning-up the model and model outputs from August to October are used in
23 comparison. Aerosol and cloud properties are output every 3 hours to account for the diurnal
24 variations. Emissions of anthropogenic aerosols are taken from the IPCC-AR5 emissions for circ.
25 year 2000. Biomass burning emissions are based on GFED emissions averaged over 1997 and
26 2000.

9.2.5. Unified Model

The Unified Model is the numerical weather prediction and global climate model of the UK Meteorological Office, known also as HadGEM3 in its climate modeling configuration. The model configuration used here is similar to the global model setup used by Gordon et al. (2018)(2018), but is now based on GA7.1 with version 11.2 of the model code, while Gordon et al. (2018)(2018) used a setup based on GA6.1 with version 10.3. The spatial resolution is N216 (approximately 60x90km at the Equator) and for this study instantaneous diagnostic output at three-hourly intervals was produced. The model sea surface temperatures are fixed from the OSTIA temperature record and the horizontal winds above the boundary layer are nudged to ERA-interim reanalysis. The model run is a continuation of that used for 1-10 August 2016 by Gordon et al. (2018)(2018), which was initialized from an operational forecast on 20 July 2016. Aerosols in the model are simulated using the two-moment GLOMAP-mode scheme within the United Kingdom Chemistry and Aerosols framework. There are five log-normal aerosol modes containing sulfate, black and organic carbon, and sea salt components; dust and nitrate are not included. A reduced chemistry scheme for aerosol formation via the sulfur cycle uses oxidants from climatologies. Smoke emissions are read in daily from the FEER inventory for 2016 (Ichoku and Ellison, 2014)(Ichoku and Ellison, 2014) as a log-normal mode of aerosol with diameter 120nm; they are distributed vertically within the boundary layer as in Gordon et al. (2018)(2018). Other emissions are either calculated by the model, as in the case of sea spray, or taken from the CMIP5 inventories. The single-moment cloud microphysics scheme of Wilson and Ballard (1999) and pc2 sub-grid cloud scheme of Wilson et al (2008)(1999) and pc2 sub-grid cloud scheme of Wilson et al (2008) are used. Convection is parameterized where it cannot be resolved. The refractive index of BC and the updraft speeds in the activation scheme now follow GA7.1 prescriptions used in the CMIP6 experiments, while the hygroscopicity of the aerosol constituent components now follows Petters and Kreidenweis (2007), which is another change compared to Gordon et al. (2018)(2007), which is another change compared to Gordon et al. (2018).

9.2.6. ALADIN-Climate

The ALADIN-Climate model is a regional climate model (RCM), which is developed in CNRM/Meteo-France. We use here the version 6 of ALADIN-Climate (Mallet et al., 2019)(Mallet et al., 2019), which has a similar physical package to the global climate model ARPEGE-Climate (Voldoire et al., 2017)(Voldoire et al., 2017) used in the CMIP6 exercise. It is a bi-spectral semi-implicit semi-lagrangian model, with a 12 km horizontal resolution. ALADIN-Climate includes the Fouquart and Morcrette radiation scheme (Morcrette, 1989)(Morcrette, 1989), based on the ECMWF model incorporating effects of greenhouse gases, direct and semi-direct effects of aerosols as well as the first indirect effect of hydrophilic aerosols. The ALADIN-Climate model incorporates a radiative scheme to take into account the direct and semi-direct effects of five aerosol types (sea salt, desert dust, sulfates, black and organic carbon aerosols). Here, a new version of the ALADIN-Climate model, including notably a more detailed treatment (optical and hygroscopic properties, e-folding time) of smoke aerosols, have been used for this specific inter-comparison exercise (Mallet et al., 2019)(Mallet et al., 2019). The ALADIN-Climate simulation has been conducted for three months (August-September-October 2016) englobing the ORACLES period. The model used the ERA-INT reanalyses as lateral boundary conditions. For this simulation, the GFED emissions inventory based on CMIP6 has been used for biomass burning emissions, with scale factors from Petrenko et al. (2017)(2017). An important point is that aerosol (SO₂, BC and OC) emissions for the year 2014 have been used as this specific year represents the last year of the historical CMIP6 period using realistic BC-OC emissions from biomass-burning (based on GFED inventory). Emissions have been used as the first model level without any considerations about the altitude of injection of smoke particles in this simulation. As detailed in Mallet et al. (2019)(2019), this model does not integrate secondary organics and a POM to OC ratio have been used in this simulation, based on Formenti et al. (2003)(2003).

1 **Data availability**

2 The P3 and ER2 observational data (~~NASA Ames Earth Science Project Office, 2017a,~~
3 ~~2017b~~)(NASA Ames Earth Science Project Office, 2017b, 2017a) are available through
4 www.espo.nasa.gov/oracles. The aggregated model and observation products are available at
5 https://espo.nasa.gov/sites/default/files/box_P3ER2Models_2016mdd_R8.nc .
6

7 **Author contribution**

8 SPB, RF, AD, SF, SGH, SL, CF, MSR, KP, JRP, EJS, JRB and YS operated instruments
9 during the ORACLES intensive observation periods. PES, GAF, HG, KL, MM, YF, QW, YC,
10 GRC, AdS, RG, RL, YZ delivered model products. LP and JMR developed the methodology of
11 determining MBL height. PES, SJD, JR, RW and PZ formulated the model-observation
12 comparison. YS organized all products and applied statistical techniques. YS, GAF and PZ
13 visualized the results. YS, PZ, PES wrote most of the first draft. YS, PES, GAF, SPB, RF, SJD,
14 HG, MM, YF, SL, MSR, KP, RL, YZ, LP, RW and PZ edited the manuscript. JR, RW and PZ led
15 the efforts to acquire funding for the ORACLES mission. PZ administered and supervised the
16 study.

17 **Competing Interests**

18 The authors declare that they have no conflict of interest.

19 **Acknowledgements**

20 ORACLES is a NASA Earth Venture Suborbital 2 investigation, funded by NASA's Earth
21 Science Division and managed through the Earth System Science Pathfinder Program Office. HG
22 is funded by the NERC CLARIFY project under grant NE/L013479/1, and acknowledges use of

Formatted: Header

Formatted: Normal, Line spacing: single

Formatted: Normal, Indent: First line: 0", Line spacing: single

1 the Monsoon2 system, a collaborative facility supplied under the Joint Weather and Climate
2 Research Programme, a strategic partnership between the UK Met Office and the Natural
3 Environment Research Council. YZ was supported by the U.S. Department of Energy Office of
4 Science Biological and Environmental Research as part of the Global and Regional Climate
5 Modeling programs (DE-SC0006695). WRF-CAM5 was further developed with the high-
6 performance computing support from Kraken and Stampede, provided as an Extreme Science and
7 Engineering Discovery Environment (XSEDE) digital service by the Texas Advanced Computing
8 Center (TACC) (<http://www.tacc.utexas.edu>), which is supported by National Science Foundation
9 grant number ACI-1053575., and the National Energy Research Scientific Computing Center
10 (NERSC), which is supported by the Office of Science of the U.S. Department of Energy under
11 Contract No. DE-AC02-05CH11231. The authors would like to thank Sampa Das for her valuable
12 comments, and Nicolas Bellouin for the code to diagnose dry aerosol optical properties from the
13 Unified Model.

14 **References**

- 15 [Adebiyi, A. A. and Zuidema, P.: Low Cloud Cover Sensitivity to Biomass Burning Aerosols and
16 Meteorology over the Southeast Atlantic, *J. Clim.*, 31\(11\), 4329–4346, 2018.](#)
- 17 [Adebiyi, A. A., Zuidema, P. and Abel, S. J.: The Convolution of Dynamics and Moisture with the
18 Presence of Shortwave Absorbing Aerosols over the Southeast Atlantic, *J. Clim.*, 28\(5\), 1997–2024,
19 2015.](#)
- 20 [Anderson, T. L. and Ogren, J. A.: Determining aerosol radiative properties using the TSI 3563 integrating
21 nephelometer, *Aerosol Sci. Technol.*, 29, 57–69, 1998.](#)
- 22 [Anderson, T. L., Masonis, S. J., Covert, D. S., Ahlquist, N. C., Howell, S. G., Clarke, A. D. and
23 McNaughton, C. S.: Variability of aerosol optical properties derived from in situ aircraft measurements
24 during ACE-Asia, *J. Geophys. Res.*, 108\(D23\), 8647, doi:10.1029/2002JD003247, 2003.](#)
- 25 [Barahona, D. and Nenes, A.: Parameterization of cloud droplet formation in large-scale models: Including
26 effects of entrainment, *J. Geophys. Res.*, 112\(D16\), 6837, 2007.](#)
- 27 [Bretherton, C. S. and Park, S.: A New Moist Turbulence Parameterization in the Community Atmosphere
28 Model, *J. Clim.*, 22\(12\), 3422–3448, 2009.](#)

- 1 Burton, S. P., Ferrare, R. A., Hostetler, C. A., Hair, J. W., Rogers, R. R., Obland, M. D., Butler, C. F.,
2 Cook, A. L., Harper, D. B. and Froyd, K. D.: Aerosol classification using airborne High Spectral
3 Resolution Lidar measurements—methodology and examples, *Atmospheric Measurement Techniques*,
4 *5*(1), 73–98, 2012.
- 5 Burton, S. P., Hostetler, C. A., Cook, A. L., Hair, J. W., Seaman, S. T., Seola, S., Harper, D. B., Smith, J.
6 A., Fenn, M. A., Ferrare, R. A., Saide, P. E., Chemyakin, E. V. and Müller, D.: Calibration of a high
7 spectral resolution lidar using a Michelson interferometer, with data examples from ORACLES, *Appl.*
8 *Opt.*, *57*(21), 6061–6075, 2018.
- 9 Chand, D., Wood, R., Anderson, T. L., Satheesh, S. K. and Charlson, R. J.: Satellite derived direct
10 radiative effect of aerosols dependent on cloud cover, *Nat. Geosci.*, *2*, 181, 2009.
- 11 Chin, M., Ginoux, P., Kinne, S., Torres, O., Holben, B. N., Duncan, B. N., Martin, R. V., Logan, J. A.,
12 Higurashi, A. and Nakajima, T.: Tropospheric Aerosol Optical Thickness from the GOCART Model and
13 Comparisons with Satellite and Sun Photometer Measurements, *J. Atmos. Sci.*, *59*(3), 461–483, 2002.
- 14 Colareo, P., da Silva, A., Chin, M. and Diehl, T.: Online simulations of global aerosol distributions in the
15 NASA GEOS 4 model and comparisons to satellite and ground based aerosol optical depth, *J. Geophys.*
16 *Res.*, *115*(D14), doi:10.1029/2009jd012820, 2010.
- 17 Darmenov, A. and da Silva, A.: The Quick Fire Emissions Dataset (QFED)—Documentation of versions
18 2.1, 2.2 and 2.4. NASA Technical Report Series on Global Modeling and Data Assimilation, NASA TM-
19 *2013-104606*, 32, 183, 2013.
- 20 Darmenov, A. S. and da Silva, A. M.: The Quick Fire Emissions Dataset (QFED): Documentation of
21 Versions 2.1, 2.2 and 2.4. Volume 38; Technical Report Series on Global Modeling and Data
22 Assimilation. [online] Available from: <https://ntrs.nasa.gov/search.jsp?R=20180005253> (Accessed 9 May
23 2019), 2015.
- 24 Das, S., Harshvardhan, H., Bian, H., Chin, M., Curei, G., Protonotariou, A. P., Mielonen, T., Zhang, K.,
25 Wang, H. and Liu, X.: Biomass burning aerosol transport and vertical distribution over the South African
26 Atlantic region: Aerosol Transport Over SE Atlantic, *J. Geophys. Res. D: Atmos.*, *122*(12), 6391–6415,
27 2017.
- 28 DeCarlo, P. F., Dunlea, E. J., Kimmel, J. R., Aiken, A. C., Sueper, D., Crouse, J., Wennberg, P. O.,
29 Emmons, L., Shinozuka, Y., Clarke, A., Zhou, J., Tomlinson, J., Collins, D. R., Knapp, D., Weinheimer,
30 A. J., Montzka, D. D., Campos, T. and Jimenez, J. L.: Fast airborne aerosol size and chemistry
31 measurements above Mexico City and Central Mexico during the MILAGRO campaign, *Atmos. Chem.*
32 *Phys.*, *8*(14), 4027–4048, 2008.
- 33 Diamond, M. S., Dobracki, A., Freitag, S., Small-Grissold, J. D., Heikkilä, A., Howell, S. G., Kacarab,
34 M. E., Podolske, J. R., Saide, P. E. and Wood, R.: Time-dependent entrainment of smoke presents an
35 observational challenge for assessing aerosol–cloud interactions over the southeast Atlantic Ocean,
36 *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, *18*(19), 14623–14636, 2018.

- 1 Doherty, S. J., Saide, P., Zuidema, P., Shinozuka, Y., Ferrada, G., Mallet, M., Meyer, K., Painemal, D.,
2 Howell, S. G., Freitag, S., Smirnow, N., Dobraekci, A., Podolske, J., Pfister, L., Ueyama, R., Nabat, P.,
3 Wood, R. and Redemann, J.: A summary and model-observation comparison of vertically-resolved
4 aerosol and cloud properties over the Southeast Atlantic, in preparation.
- 5 Drury, E., Jacob, D. J., Spurr, R. J. D., Wang, J., Shinozuka, Y., Anderson, B. E., Clarke, A. D., Dibb, J.,
6 McNaughton, C. and Weber, R.: Synthesis of satellite (MODIS), aircraft (ICARTT), and surface
7 (IMPROVE, EPA AQS, AERONET) aerosol observations over eastern North America to improve
8 MODIS aerosol retrievals and constrain surface aerosol concentrations and sources, *J. Geophys. Res.-D:*
9 *Atmos.*, 115(D14) [online] Available from:
10 <https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/pdf/10.1029/2009JD012629>, 2010.
- 11 Dunagan, S. E., Johnson, R., Zavaleta, J., Russell, P. B., Schmid, B., Flynn, C., Redemann, J., Shinozuka,
12 Y., Livingston, J. and Segal Rosenhaimer, M.: Spectrometer for Sky Scanning Sun Tracking
13 Atmospheric Research (4STAR): Instrument Technology, *Remote Sensing*, 5(8), 3872–3895, 2013.
- 14 Fast, J. D., Gustafson, W. I., Jr., Easter, R. C., Zaveri, R. A., Barnard, J. C., Chapman, E. G., Grell, G. A.,
15 and Peckham, S. E.: Evolution of ozone, particulates, and aerosol direct radiative forcing in the vicinity of
16 Houston using a fully coupled meteorology-chemistry-aerosol model, *J. Geophys. Res.*, 111(D21), 2981,
17 2006.
- 18 Fishman, J., Fakhruzzaman, K., Cros, B. and Nganga, D.: Identification of widespread pollution in the
19 southern hemisphere deduced from satellite analyses, *Science*, 252(5013), 1693–1696, 1991.
- 20 Formenti, P., Elbert, W., Maenhaut, W., Haywood, J., Osborne, S. and Andreae, M. O.: Inorganic and
21 carbonaceous aerosols during the Southern African Regional Science Initiative (SAFARI 2000)
22 experiment: Chemical characteristics, physical properties, and emission data for smoke from African
23 biomass burning, *J. Geophys. Res.-D: Atmos.*, 108(D13) [online] Available from:
24 <https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2002JD002408>, 2003.
- 25 Fornace, D., Ren, G. and Xiao, W.: Performance of Three MODIS Fire Products (MCD45A1,
26 MCD64A1, MCD14ML), and ESA Fire_CCI in a Mountainous Area of Northwest Yunnan, China,
27 Characterized by Frequent Small Fires, *Remote Sensing*, 9(11), 1131, 2017.
- 28 Fountoukis, C. and Nenes, A.: Continued development of a cloud droplet formation parameterization for
29 global climate models, *J. Geophys. Res.*, 110(D11), doi:10.1029/2004jd005591, 2005.
- 30 Golaz, J., Caldwell, P. M., Van Roekel, L. P., Petersen, M. R., Tang, Q., Wolfe, J. D., Abeshu, G.,
31 Anantharaj, V., Asay Davis, X. S., Bader, D. C., Baldwin, S. A., Bisht, G., Bogenschutz, P. A.,
32 Branstetter, M., Brunke, M. A., Brus, S. R., Burrows, S. M., Cameron-Smith, P. J., Donahue, A. S.,
33 Deakin, M., Easter, R. C., Evans, K. J., Feng, Y., Flanner, M., Foucar, J. G., Fyke, J. G., Griffin, B. M.,
34 Hannay, C., Harrop, B. E., Hoffman, M. J., Hunke, E. C., Jacob, R. L., Jacobsen, D. W., Jeffery, N.,
35 Jones, P. W., Keen, N. D., Klein, S. A., Larson, V. E., Leung, L. R., Li, H., Lin, W., Lipscomb, W. H.,
36 Ma, P., Mahajan, S., Maltrud, M. E., Mometjanov, A., McClean, J. L., McCoy, R. B., Neale, R. B., Price,
37 S. F., Qian, Y., Rasch, P. J., Reeves Eyre, J. E. J., Riley, W. J., Ringler, T. D., Roberts, A. F., Roesler, E.

- 1 L., Salinger, A. G., Shaheen, Z., Shi, X., Singh, B., Tang, J., Taylor, M. A., Thornton, P. E., Turner, A.
2 K., Veneziani, M., Wan, H., Wang, H., Wang, S., Williams, D. N., Wolfram, P. J., Worley, P. H., Xie, S.,
3 Yang, Y., Yoon, J., Zelinka, M. D., Zender, C. S., Zeng, X., Zhang, C., Zhang, K., Zhang, Y., Zheng, X.,
4 Zhou, T. and Zhu, Q.: The DOE E3SM Coupled Model Version 1: Overview and Evaluation at Standard
5 Resolution, *J. Adv. Model. Earth Syst.*, 108, 1, 2019.
- 6 Gordon, H., Field, P. R., Abel, S. J., Dalvi, M., Grosvenor, D. P., Hill, A. A., Johnson, B. T.,
7 Miltenberger, A. K., Yoshioka, M. and Carslaw, K. S.: Large simulated radiative effects of smoke in the
8 south-east Atlantic, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 18(20), 15261–15289, 2018.
- 9 de Graaf, M., Bellouin, N., Tilstra, L. G., Haywood, J. and Stammes, P.: Aerosol direct radiative effect of
10 smoke over clouds over the southeast Atlantic Ocean from 2006 to 2009: DE GRAAF ET AL, *Geophys.*
11 *Res. Lett.*, 41(21), 7723–7730, 2014.
- 12 Gysel, M., Laborde, M., Olfert, J. S., Subramanian, R. and Gröhn, A. J.: Effective density of Aquadag
13 and fullerene soot black carbon reference materials used for SP2 calibration, *Atmospheric Measurement*
14 *Techniques*, 4(12), 2851–2858, 2011.
- 15 Hair, J. W., Hostetler, C. A., Cook, A. L., Harper, D. B., Ferrare, R. A., Mack, T. L., Welch, W.,
16 Izquierdo, L. R. and Hovis, F. E.: Airborne High Spectral Resolution Lidar for profiling aerosol optical
17 properties, *Appl. Opt.*, 47(36), 6734–6752, 2008.
- 18 Ichoku, C. and Ellison, L.: Global top-down smoke aerosol emissions estimation using satellite fire
19 radiative power measurements, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 14(13), 6643–6667, 2014.
- 20 Jaeglé, L., Quinn, P. K., Bates, T. S., Alexander, B. and Lin, J. T.: Global distribution of sea salt aerosols:
21 new constraints from in situ and remote sensing observations, , doi:10.5194/acp-11-3137-2011, 2011.
- 22 Jimenez, J. L., Canagaratna, M. R., Donahue, N. M., Prevot, A. S. H., Zhang, Q., Kroll, J. H., DeCarlo, P.
23 F., Allan, J. D., Coe, H., Ng, N. L., Aiken, A. C., Docherty, K. S., Ulbrich, I. M., Grieshop, A. P.,
24 Robinson, A. L., Duplissy, J., Smith, J. D., Wilson, K. R., Lanz, V. A., Hueglin, C., Sun, Y. L., Tian, J.,
25 Laaksonen, A., Raatikainen, T., Rautiainen, J., Vaattovaara, P., Ehn, M., Kulmala, M., Tomlinson, J. M.,
26 Collins, D. R., Cubison, M. J., Dunlea, E. J., Huffman, J. A., Onasch, T. B., Alfarra, M. R., Williams, P.
27 I., Bower, K., Kondo, Y., Schneider, J., Drewnick, F., Borrmann, S., Weimer, S., Demerjian, K., Salcedo,
28 D., Cottrell, L., Griffin, R., Takami, A., Miyoshi, T., Hatakeyama, S., Shimojo, A., Sun, J. Y., Zhang, Y.
29 M., Dzepina, K., Kimmel, J. R., Sueper, D., Jayne, J. T., Herndon, S. C., Trimborn, A. M., Williams, L.
30 R., Wood, E. C., Middlebrook, A. M., Kolb, C. E., Baltensperger, U. and Worsnop, D. R.: Evolution of
31 organic aerosols in the atmosphere, *Science*, 326(5959), 1525–1529, 2009.
- 32 Kacenelenbogen, M., Vaughan, M. A., Redemann, J., Hoff, R. M., Rogers, R. R., Ferrare, R. A., Russell,
33 P. B., Hostetler, C. A., Hair, J. W. and Holben, B. N.: An accuracy assessment of the CALIOP/CALIPSO
34 version 2/version 3 daytime aerosol extinction product based on a detailed multi-sensor, multi-platform
35 case study, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 11(8), 3981–4000, 2011.
- 36 Katich, J. M., Samset, B. H., Bui, T. P., Dollner, M., Froyd, K. D., Campuzano Jost, P., Nault, B. A.,

- 1 Schroder, J. C., Weinzierl, B. and Schwarz, J. P.: Strong Contrast in Remote Black Carbon Aerosol
2 Loadings Between the Atlantic and Pacific Basins, *J. Geophys. Res. D: Atmos.*, 123(23), 13,386–13,395,
3 2018.
- 4 Klein, S. A. and Hartmann, D. L.: The Seasonal Cycle of Low Stratiform Clouds, *J. Clim.*, 6, 1587–1606,
5 1993.
- 6 Koch, D., Schulz, M., Kinne, S., McNaughton, C., Spackman, J. R., Balkanski, Y., Bauer, S., Bernsten,
7 T., Bond, T. C., Boucher, O., Chin, M., Clarke, A., Luca, N. D., Dentener, F., Diehl, T., Dubovik, O.,
8 Easter, R., Fahey, D. W., Feichter, J., Fillmore, D., Freitag, S., Ghan, S., Ginoux, P., Gong, S., Horowitz,
9 L., Iversen, T., Kirkevåg, A., Klimont, Z., Kondo, Y., Krol, M., Liu, X., Miller, R., Montanaro, V.,
10 Moteki, N., Myhre, G., Penner, J. E., Perlwitz, J., Pitari, G., Reddy, S., Sahu, L., Sakamoto, H., Schuster,
11 G., Schwarz, J. P., Seland, Ø., Stier, P., Takegawa, N., Takemura, T., Textor, C., van Aardenne, J. A. and
12 Zhao, Y.: Evaluation of black carbon estimations in global aerosol models, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 9(22),
13 9001–9026, 2009.
- 14 Koepke, P., Hess, M., Schult, I. and Shettle, E.: Global Aerosol Data Set, Rep. 243, Max Planck Institute
15 for Meteorology, 1997.
- 16 Larson, V. E.: CLUBB-SILHS: A parameterization of subgrid variability in the atmosphere, arXiv
17 [physics.ao-ph] [online] Available from: <http://arxiv.org/abs/1711.03675>, 2017.
- 18 Larson, V. E. and Golaz, J. C.: Using Probability Density Functions to Derive Consistent Closure
19 Relationships among Higher Order Moments, *Monthly Weather Review*, 133(4), 1023–1042,
20 doi:10.1175/mwr2902.1, 2005.
- 21 LeBlanc, S. E., Redemann, J., Flynn, C., Pistone, K., Kacencelenbogen, M., Segal-Rosenheimer, M.,
22 Shinozuka, Y., Dunagan, S., Dahlgren, R. P., Meyer, K., Podolske, J., Howell, S. G., Freitag, S., Small-
23 Griswold, J., Holben, B., Diamond, M., Formenti, P., Piketh, S., Maggs Kölling, G., Gerber, M. and
24 Namwoonde, A.: Above Cloud Aerosol Optical Depth from airborne observations in the South East
25 Atlantic, doi:10.5194/acp-2019-43, 2019.
- 26 Lim, K. S. S., Fan, J., Leung, L. R., Ma, P. L., Singh, B., Zhao, C., Zhang, Y., Zhang, G. and Song, X.:
27 Investigation of aerosol indirect effects using a cumulus microphysics parameterization in a regional
28 climate model: INVESTIGATION OF AIE ON REGIONAL CLIMATE, *J. Geophys. Res. D: Atmos.*,
29 119(2), 906–926, 2014.
- 30 Liu, H., Jacob, D. J., Bey, I. and Yantosca, R. M.: Constraints from ²¹⁰Pb and ⁷Be on wet deposition and
31 transport in a global three-dimensional chemical tracer model driven by assimilated meteorological fields,
32 *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, 106(D11), 12109–12128, doi:10.1029/2000jd900839,
33 2001.
- 34 Liu, X., Easter, R. C., Ghan, S. J., Zaveri, R., Rasch, P., Shi, X., F. Lamarque, J., Gettelman, A.,
35 Morrison, H., Vitt, F., Conley, A., Park, S., Neale, R., Hannay, C., Ekman, A. M. L., Hess, P., Mahowald,
36 N., Collins, W., Iacono, M. J., Bretherton, C. S., Flanner, M. G. and Mitchell, D.: Toward a Minimal

- 1 Representation of Aerosols in Climate Models: Description and Evaluation in the Community
2 Atmosphere Model CAM5, *Geoscientific Model Development*, 5(3), 709, 2012.
- 3 Liu, X., Ma, P. L., Wang, H., Tilmes, S., Singh, B., Easter, R. C., Ghan, S. J. and Rasch, P. J.:
4 Description and evaluation of a new four mode version of the Modal Aerosol Module (MAM4) within
5 version 5.3 of the Community Atmosphere Model, *Geoscientific Model Development (Online)*, 9(PNNL-
6 SA-110649) [online] Available from: <https://www.osti.gov/biblio/1243191>, 2016.
- 7 Liu, X., Huey, L. G., Yokelson, R. J., Selimovic, V., Simpson, I. J., Müller, M., Jimenez, J. L.,
8 Campuzano Jost, P., Beyersdorf, A. J., Blake, D. R., Butterfield, Z., Choi, Y., Crouse, J. D., Day, D. A.,
9 Diskin, G. S., Dubey, M. K., Fortner, E., Hanisco, T. F., Hu, W., King, L. E., Kleinman, L., Meinardi, S.,
10 Mikoviny, T., Onasch, T. B., Palm, B. B., Peischl, J., Pollack, I. B., Ryerson, T. B., Sachse, G. W.,
11 Sedlacek, A. J., Shilling, J. E., Springston, S., St. Clair, J. M., Tanner, D. J., Teng, A. P., Wennberg, P.
12 O., Wisthaler, A. and Wolfe, G. M.: Airborne measurements of western U.S. wildfire emissions:
13 Comparison with prescribed burning and air quality implications, *J. Geophys. Res. D: Atmos.*, 122(11),
14 6108–6129, 2017.
- 15 Liu, Z., Winker, D., Omar, A., Vaughan, M., Kar, J., Trepte, C., Hu, Y. and Schuster, G.: Evaluation of
16 CALIOP 532 nm aerosol optical depth over opaque water clouds, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 15(3), 1265–
17 1288, 2015.
- 18 Lock, A. P., Brown, A. R., Bush, M. R., Martin, G. M. and Smith, R. N. B.: A New Boundary Layer
19 Mixing Scheme. Part I: Scheme Description and Single Column Model Tests, *Mon. Weather Rev.*,
20 128(9), 3187–3199, 2000.
- 21 Lucchesi, R.: File Specification for GEOS 5 FP-IT (Forward Processing for Instrument Teams), [online]
22 Available from: <https://ntrs.nasa.gov/search.jsp?R=20150001438> (Accessed 11 April 2019), 2013.
- 23 Lu, Z., Liu, X., Zhang, Z., Zhao, C., Meyer, K., Rajapakshe, C., Wu, C., Yang, Z. and Penner, J. E.:
24 Biomass smoke from southern Africa can significantly enhance the brightness of stratocumulus over the
25 southeastern Atlantic Ocean, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A.*, 115(12), 2924–2929, 2018.
- 26 Mallet, M., Nabat, P., Zuidema, P., Redemann, J., Sayer, A. M., Stengel, M., Schmidt, S., Cochrane, S.,
27 Burton, S., Ferrare, R., Meyer, K., Saide, P., Jethva, H., Torres, O., Wood, R., Saint Martin, D., Rochrig,
28 R., Hsu, C. and Formenti, P.: Simulation of the transport, vertical distribution, optical properties and
29 radiative impact of smoke aerosols with the ALADIN regional climate model during the ORACLES 2016
30 and LASIC experiments, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 19(7), 4963–4990, 2019.
- 31 Ma, P. L., Rasch, P. J., Fast, J. D., Easter, R. C., Gustafson, W. I., Jr., Liu, X., Ghan, S. J. and Singh, B.:
32 Assessing the CAM5 physics suite in the WRF-Chem model: implementation, resolution sensitivity, and
33 a first evaluation for a regional case study, *Geoscientific Model Development*, 7(3), 755–778, 2014.
- 34 McNaughton, C. S., Clarke, A. D., Freitag, S., Kapustin, V. N., Kondo, Y., Moteki, N., Sahu, L.,
35 Takegawa, N., Schwarz, J. P., Spaakman, J. R., Watts, L., Diskin, G., Podolske, J., Holloway, J. S.,
36 Wisthaler, A., Mikoviny, T., de Gouw, J., Warneke, C., Jimenez, J., Cubison, M., Howell, S. G.,

- 1 Middlebrook, A., Bahreini, R., Anderson, B. E., Winstead, E., Thornhill, K. L., Lack, D., Cozic, J. and
2 Brock, C. A.: Absorbing aerosol in the troposphere of the Western Arctic during the 2008
3 ARCTAS/ARCPAC airborne field campaigns, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 11(15), 7561–7582, 2011.
- 4 Molod, A., Takaacs, L., Suarez, M. and Bacmeister, J.: Development of the GEOS-5 atmospheric general
5 circulation model: evolution from MERRA to MERRA2, *Geoscientific Model Development*, 8(5), 1339–
6 1356, 2015.
- 7 Morcrette, J. J.: Description of the radiation scheme in the ECMWF model, , doi:10.21957/1HKILJZZE,
8 1989.
- 9 Morrison, H. and Gettelman, A.: A New Two-Moment Bulk Stratiform-Cloud Microphysics Scheme in
10 the Community Atmosphere Model, Version 3 (CAM3). Part I: Description and Numerical Tests, *J.*
11 *Clim.*, 21(15), 3642–3659, 2008.
- 12 Myhre, G., Berntsen, T. K., Haywood, J. M., Sundet, J. K., Holben, B. N., Johnsrud, M. and Stordal, F.:
13 Modeling the solar radiative impact of aerosols from biomass burning during the Southern African
14 Regional Science Initiative (SAFARI-2000) experiment, *J. Geophys. Res. D: Atmos.*, 108(D13) [online]
15 Available from: <https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/pdf/10.1029/2002JD002313>, 2003.
- 16 Myhre, G., Samset, B. H., Schulz, M., Balkanski, Y., Bauer, S., Berntsen, T. K., Bian, H., Bellouin, N.,
17 Chin, M., Diehl, T., Easter, R. C., Feichter, J., Ghan, S. J., Hauglustaine, D., Iversen, T., Kinne, S.,
18 Kirkevåg, A., Lamarque, J. F., Lin, G., Liu, X., Lund, M. T., Luo, G., Ma, X., van Noije, T., Penner, J.,
19 E., Rasch, P. J., Ruiz, A., Seland, Ø., Skeie, R. B., Stier, P., Takemura, T., Tsigaridis, K., Wang, P.,
20 Wang, Z., Xu, L., Yu, H., Yu, F., Yoon, J. H., Zhang, K., Zhang, H. and Zhou, C.: Radiative forcing of
21 the direct aerosol effect from AeroCom Phase II simulations, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 13(4), 1853–1877,
22 2013.
- 23 NASA Ames Earth Science Project Office: ORACLES Science Team: Suite of Aerosol, Cloud, and
24 Related Data Acquired Aboard ER2 During ORACLES 2016, Version 1, ,
25 doi:10.5067/Suborbital/ORACLES/ER2/2016_V1, 2017a.
- 26 NASA Ames Earth Science Project Office: ORACLES Science Team: Suite of Aerosol, Cloud, and
27 Related Data Acquired Aboard P3 During ORACLES 2016, Version 1, ,
28 doi:10.5067/Suborbital/ORACLES/P3/2016_V1, 2017b.
- 29 Neale, R. B., Chen, C. C., Gettelman, A., Lauritzen, P. H., Park, S., Williamson, D. L., Conley, A. J.,
30 Garcia, R., Kinnison, D., Lamarque, J. F. and Others: Description of the NCAR community atmosphere
31 model (CAM 5.0), NCAR Tech. Note NCAR/TN-486+STR, 1(1), 1–12, 2010.
- 32 Park, R. J.: Sources of carbonaceous aerosols over the United States and implications for natural
33 visibility, *J. Geophys. Res.*, 108(D12), 23,073, 2003.
- 34 Pauly, R. M., Yorks, J. E., Hlavka, D. L., McGill, M. J., Amiridis, V., Palm, S. P., Rodier, S. D.,
35 Vaughan, M. A., Selmer, P. A., Kupechock, A. W., Baars, H. and Gialitaki, A.: Cloud Aerosol Transport

- 1 System (CATS) 1064 nm Calibration and Validation, , doi:10.5194/amt-2019-172, 2019.
- 2 Peers, F., Waquet, F., Cornet, C., Dubuisson, P., Ducos, F., Goloub, P., Szczap, F., Tanré, D. and
3 Thieuleux, F.: Absorption of aerosols above clouds from POLDER/PARASOL measurements and
4 estimation of their direct radiative effect, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 15(8), 4179–4196, 2015.
- 5 Petrenko, M., Kahn, R., Chin, M. and Limbacher, J.: Refined Use of Satellite Aerosol Optical Depth
6 Snapshots to Constrain Biomass Burning Emissions in the GOCART Model: Refined BB Emission
7 Correction for GOCART, *J. Geophys. Res. D: Atmos.*, 122(20), 10,983–11,004, 2017.
- 8 Petters, M. D. and Kreidenweis, S. M.: A single parameter representation of hygroscopic growth and
9 cloud-condensation nucleus activity, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 7(8), 1961–1971, 2007.
- 10 Pistone, K., Redemann, J., Doherty, S., Zuidema, P., Burton, S., Cairns, B., Cochrane, S., Ferrare, R.,
11 Flynn, C., Freitag, S., Howell, S., Kacenelenbogen, M., LeBlanc, S., Liu, X., Schmidt, K. S., Sedlacek, A.
12 J., III, Segal-Rosenhaimer, M., Shinozuka, Y., Starnes, S., van Diedenhoven, B., Van Harten, G. and Xu,
13 F.: Interecomparison of biomass burning aerosol optical properties from in situ and remote sensing
14 instruments in ORACLES 2016, *Atmos. Chem. Phys. Discuss.*, 1–46, 2019.
- 15 Provencal, R., Gupta, M., Owano, T. G., Baer, D. S., Ricci, K. N., O'Keefe, A. and Podolske, J. R.:
16 Cavity-enhanced quantum cascade laser based instrument for carbon monoxide measurements, *Appl.*
17 *Opt.*, 44(31), 6712, 2005.
- 18 Rajapakse, C., Zhang, Z., Yorks, J. E., Yu, H., Tan, Q., Meyer, K., Platnick, S. and Winker, D. M.:
19 Seasonally transported aerosol layers over southeast Atlantic are closer to underlying clouds than
20 previously reported: Smoke to Cloud Distance in SE Atlantic, *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, 44(11), 5818–5825,
21 2017.
- 22 Randles, C. A., da Silva, A. M., Buchard, V., Colarco, P. R., Darmenov, A., Govindaraju, R., Smirnov,
23 A., Holben, B., Ferrare, R., Hair, J., Shinozuka, Y. and Flynn, C. J.: The MERRA-2 Aerosol Reanalysis,
24 1980 Onward. Part I: System Description and Data Assimilation Evaluation, *J. Clim.*, 30(17), 6823–6850,
25 2017.
- 26 Rasch, P. J., Xie, S., Ma, P. L., Lin, W., Wang, H., Tang, Q., Burrows, S. M., Caldwell, P., Zhang, K.,
27 Easter, R. C., Cameron Smith, P., Singh, B., Wan, H., Golaz, J. C., Harrop, B. E., Roesler, E.,
28 Baemeister, J., Larson, V. E., Evans, K. J., Qian, Y., Taylor, M., Leung, L. R., Zhang, Y., Brent, L.,
29 Branstetter, M., Hannay, C., Mahajan, S., Mamejtanov, A., Neale, R., Richter, J. H., Yoon, J. H., Zender,
30 C. S., Bader, D., Flanner, M., Foucar, J. G., Jacob, R., Keen, N., Klein, S. A., Liu, X., Salinger, A. G.,
31 Shrivastava, M. and Yang, Y.: An Overview of the Atmospheric Component of the Energy Exascale
32 Earth System Model, *J. Adv. Model. Earth Syst.*, doi:10.1029/2019MS001629, 2019.
- 33 Reddington, C. L., Carslaw, K. S., Stier, P., Schutgens, N., Coe, H., Liu, D., Allan, J., Browse, J., Pringle,
34 K. J., Lee, L. A., Yoshioka, M., Johnson, J. S., Regayre, L. A., Spracklen, D. V., Mann, G. W., Clarke,
35 A., Hermann, M., Henning, S., Wex, H., Kristensen, T. B., Leaitch, W. R., Pöschl, U., Rose, D., Andreae,
36 M. O., Schmale, J., Kondo, Y., Oshima, N., Schwarz, J. P., Nenes, A., Anderson, B., Roberts, G. C.,

- 1 Snider, J. R., Leck, C., Quinn, P. K., Chi, X., Ding, A., Jimenez, J. L. and Zhang, Q.: The Global Aerosol
2 Synthesis and Science Project (GASSP): Measurements and Modeling to Reduce Uncertainty, *Bull. Am.
3 Meteorol. Soc.*, 98(9), 1857–1877, 2017.
- 4 Redemann, Wood, Zuidema, Doherty, Luna, LeBlanc, Diamond, Shinozuka, Ueyama, Pfister, DaSilva,
5 Longo, Kaeckenbogen, Knox, Piketh, Haywood, Formenti, Mallet, Stier, Aekerman, Carmichael, Saide,
6 Howell, Cairns, Knobelspiesse, Tanelli, L'Euuyer, McFarquhar, Poellot, Nenes, Kacarab, Pui Shan
7 Wong, Small-Grissold, Thornhill, Noone, Podolske, Schmidt, Sedlacek, Lang, Stith, Segal-Rozenhaimer,
8 Hostetler, Ferrare, Burton, Diner, Platnick, Myers, Meyer, Spangenberg, Ian Chang: An overview of the
9 ORACLES (ObseRvations of Aerosols above CLouds and their intEractionS) project: aerosol-cloud-
10 radiation interactions in the Southeast Atlantic basin, in preparation.
- 11 Regayre, L. A., Johnson, J. S., Yoshioka, M., Pringle, K. J., Sexton, D. M. H., Booth, B. B. B., Lee, L. A.,
12 Bellouin, N. and Carslaw, K. S.: Aerosol and physical atmosphere model parameters are both important
13 sources of uncertainty in aerosol ERF, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 18(13), 9975–10006, 2018.
- 14 Rienecker, M. M., Suarez, M. J., Todling, R., Baumeister, J., Takacs, L., C. Liu, H., Gu, W.,
15 Sienkiewicz, M., Koster, R. D., Gelaro, R., Stajner, I. and Nielsen, J. E.: The GEOS-5 Data Assimilation
16 System—Documentation of Versions 5.0.1, 5.1.0, and 5.2.0. [online] Available from:
17 <https://gmao.gsfc.nasa.gov/pubs/docs/Rienecker369.pdf>, 2008.
- 18 Rogers, R. R., Hair, J. W., Hostetler, C. A., Ferrare, R. A., Obland, M. D., Cook, A. L., Harper, D. B.,
19 Burton, S. P., Shinozuka, Y., McNaughton, C. S., Clarke, A. D., Redemann, J., Russell, P. B., Livingston,
20 J. M. and Kleinman, L. I.: NASA LaRC airborne high spectral resolution lidar aerosol measurements
21 during MILAGRO: observations and validation, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 9(14), 4811–4826, 2009.
- 22 Saide, P. E., Thompson, G., Eidhammer, T., da Silva, A. M., Bradley Pierce, R. and Carmichael, G. R.:
23 Assessment of biomass burning smoke influence on environmental conditions for multiyear tornado
24 outbreaks by combining aerosol-aware microphysics and fire emission constraints, *Journal of
25 Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, 121(17), 10,294–10,311, doi:10.1002/2016jd025056, 2016.
- 26 Sakaeda, N., Wood, R. and Rasch, P. J.: Direct and semidirect aerosol effects of southern African
27 biomass burning aerosol, *J. Geophys. Res.*, 116(D12), doi:10.1029/2010jd015540, 2011.
- 28 Schwarz, J. P., Gao, R. S., Fahey, D. W., Thomson, D. S., Watts, L. A., Wilson, J. C., Reeves, J. M.,
29 Darbeheshti, M., Baumgardner, D. G., Kok, G. L., Chung, S. H., Schulz, M., Hendricks, J., Lauer, A.,
30 Kürcher, B., Slowik, J. G., Rosenlof, K. H., Thompson, T. L., Langford, A. O., Loewenstein, M. and
31 Aikin, K. C.: Single-particle measurements of midlatitude black carbon and light-scattering aerosols from
32 the boundary layer to the lower stratosphere, *J. Geophys. Res.*, 111(D16), D16207,
33 doi:10.1029/2006JD007076, 2006.
- 34 Schwarz, J. P., Spackman, J. R., Gao, R. S., Perring, A. E., Cross, E., Onasch, T. B., Ahern, A., Wrobel,
35 W., Davidovits, P., Olfert, J., Dubey, M. K., Mazzoleni, C. and Fahey, D. W.: The Detection Efficiency
36 of the Single-Particle Soot Photometer, *Aerosol Sci. Technol.*, 44(8), 612–628, 2010.

- 1 Shank, L. M., Howell, S., Clarke, A. D., Freitag, S., Brekhovskikh, V., Kapustin, V., McNaughton, C.,
2 Campos, T. and Wood, R.: Organic matter and non refractory aerosol over the remote Southeast Pacific:
3 oceanic and combustion sources, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 12(1), 557–576, 2012.
- 4 Shipley, S. T., Tracy, D. H., Eloranta, E. W., Trauger, J. T., Sroga, J. T., Roesler, F. L. and Weinman, J.
5 A.: High spectral resolution lidar to measure optical scattering properties of atmospheric aerosols. I:
6 Theory and instrumentation, *Appl. Opt., AO*, 22(23), 3716–3724, 1983.
- 7 Song, X. and Zhang, G. J.: Microphysics parameterization for convective clouds in a global climate
8 model: Description and single column model tests, *J. Geophys. Res.*, 116(D2), 6837, 2011.
- 9 Stephens, M., Turner, N. and Sandberg, J.: Particle Identification by Laser-Induced Incandescence in a
10 Solid State Laser Cavity, *Appl. Opt.*, 42(19), 3726–3736, 2003.
- 11 Stier, P., Schutgens, N. A. J., Bellouin, N., Bian, H., Boucher, O., Chin, M., Ghan, S., Huneeus, N.,
12 Kinne, S., Lin, G., Ma, X., Myhre, G., Penner, J. E., Randles, C. A., Samset, B., Schulz, M., Takemura,
13 T., Yu, F., Yu, H. and Zhou, C.: Host model uncertainties in aerosol radiative forcing estimates: results
14 from the AeroCom Prescribed intercomparison study, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 13(6), 3245–3270, 2013.
- 15 Sueper, D.: ToF-AMS Software Downloads, online available at:
16 <http://cires.colorado.edu/jimenezgroup/ToFAMSResources/ToFSoftware/index.html>, accessed February
17 2018, 2018.
- 18 Swap, R. J., Annegarn, H. J., Suttles, J. T., King, M. D., Platnick, S., Privette, J. L. and Scholes, R. J.:
19 Africa burning: A thematic analysis of the Southern African Regional Science Initiative (SAFARI 2000),
20 *J. Geophys. Res.-D: Atmos.*, 108(D13), doi:10.1029/2003jd003747, 2003.
- 21 Textor, C., Schulz, M., Guibert, S., Kinne, S., Balkanski, Y., Bauer, S., Berntsen, T., Berglen, T.,
22 Boucher, O., Chin, M. and Others: Analysis and quantification of the diversities of aerosol life cycles
23 within AeroCom, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 6(7), 1777–1813, 2006.
- 24 Virkkula, A.: Correction of the Calibration of the 3-wavelength Particle Soot Absorption Photometer (3λ
25 PSAP), *Aerosol Sci. Technol.*, 44(8), 706–712, 2010.
- 26 Voldoire, A., Decharme, B., Pianezze, J., Lebeauupin-Brossier, C., Sevault, F., Seyfried, L., Garnier, V.,
27 Bielli, S., Valeke, S., Alias, A., Aeccensi, M., Arduin, F., Bouin, M. N., Ducrocq, V., Faroux, S.,
28 Giordani, H., Léger, F., Marsaleix, P., Rainaud, R., Redelsperger, J. L., Richard, E. and Riette, S.:
29 SURFEX v8.0 interface with OASIS3-MCT to couple atmosphere with hydrology, ocean, waves and sea-
30 ice models, from coastal to global scales, *Geoscientific Model Development*, 10(11), 4207–4227, 2017.
- 31 Wang, J.: Geostationary satellite retrievals of aerosol optical thickness during ACE Asia, *J. Geophys.*
32 *Res.*, 108(D23), 17,969, 2003a.
- 33 Wang, J.: GOES-8 retrieval of dust aerosol optical thickness over the Atlantic Ocean during PRIDE, *J.*
34 *Geophys. Res.*, 108(D19), 57, 2003b.

- 1 Wang, Q., Jacob, D. J., Fisher, J. A., Mao, J., Leibensperger, E. M., Carouge, C. C., Sager, P. L., Kondo,
2 Y., Jimenez, J. L., Cubison, M. J. and Doherty, S. J.: Sources of carbonaceous aerosols and deposited
3 black carbon in the Arctic in winter-spring: implications for radiative forcing, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*,
4 **11**(23), 12453–12473, 2011.
- 5 Wang, Q., Jacob, D. J., Spackman, J. R., Perring, A. E., Schwarz, J. P., Moteki, N., Marais, E. A., Ge, C.,
6 Wang, J. and Barrett, S. R. H.: Global budget and radiative forcing of black carbon aerosol: Constraints
7 from pole to pole (HIPPO) observations across the Pacific, *J. Geophys. Res. D: Atmos.*, **119**(1), 195–206,
8 2014.
- 9 Waquet, F., Peers, F., Ducos, F., Goloub, P., Platnick, S., Riedi, J., Tanré, D. and Thieuleux, F.: Global
10 analysis of aerosol properties above clouds, *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, **40**(21), 5809–5814, 2013.
- 11 Wesely, M. L.: Parameterization of surface resistances to gaseous dry deposition in regional scale
12 numerical models, *Atmospheric Environment (1967)*, **23**(6), 1293–1304, doi:10.1016/0004-
13 6981(89)90153-4, 1989.
- 14 Wilson, D. R. and Ballard, S. P.: A microphysically based precipitation scheme for the UK
15 meteorological office unified model, *Q.J. Royal Met. Soc.*, **125**(557), 1607–1636, 1999.
- 16 Wilson, D. R., Bushell, A. C., Kerr Munslow, A. M., Price, J. D. and Morcrette, C. J.: PC2: A prognostic
17 cloud fraction and condensation scheme. I: Scheme description, *Q.J.R. Meteorol. Soc.*, **134**(637), 2093–
18 2107, 2008.
- 19 Wood, R., Meehoso, C. R., Bretherton, C. S., Weller, R. A., Huebert, B., Straneo, F., Albrecht, B. A.,
20 Coe, H., Allen, G., Vaughan, G. and Others: The VAMOS ocean cloud atmosphere land study regional
21 experiment (VOCALS-REx): goals, platforms, and field operations, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, **11**(2), 627–
22 654, 2011.
- 23 Wyant, M. C., Wood, R., Bretherton, C. S., Meehoso, C. R., Baemeister, J., Balmaseda, M. A., Barrett,
24 B., Codron, F., Earnshaw, P., Fast, J., Hannay, C., Kaiser, J. W., Kitagawa, H., Klein, S. A., Köhler, M.,
25 Manganello, J., Pan, H. L., Sun, F., Wang, S. and Wang, Y.: The PreVOCA experiment: modeling the
26 lower troposphere in the Southeast Pacific, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, **10**(10), 4757–4774, 2010.
- 27 Wyant, M. C., Bretherton, C. S., Wood, R., Carmichael, G. R., Clarke, A., Fast, J., George, R., Gustafson,
28 W. I., Jr., Hannay, C., Lauer, A., Lin, Y., Morcrette, J. J., Muleahy, J., Saide, P. E., Spak, S. N. and Yang,
29 Q.: Global and regional modeling of clouds and aerosols in the marine boundary layer during VOCALS:
30 the VOCA intercomparison, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, **15**(1), 153–172, 2015.
- 31 Xie, S., Lin, W., Rasch, P. J., Ma, P. L., Neale, R., Larson, V. E., Qian, Y., Bogenschütz, P. A., Caldwell,
32 P., Cameron-Smith, P., Golaz, J. C., Mahajan, S., Singh, B., Tang, Q., Wang, H., Yoon, J. H., Zhang, K.
33 and Zhang, Y.: Understanding Cloud and Convective Characteristics in Version 1 of the E3SM
34 Atmosphere Model, *Journal of Advances in Modeling Earth Systems*, **10**(10), 2618–2644,
35 doi:10.1029/2018ms001350, 2018.

- 1 [Zaveri, R. A. and Peters, L. K.: A new lumped structure photochemical mechanism for large-scale](#)
2 [applications, *J. Geophys. Res.*, 104\(D23\), 30387–30415, 1999.](#)
- 3 [Zhang, G. J. and McFarlane, N. A.: Sensitivity of climate simulations to the parameterization of cumulus](#)
4 [convection in the Canadian climate centre general circulation model, *Atmosphere-Ocean*, 33\(3\), 407–446,](#)
5 [1995.](#)
- 6 [Zhang, L., Gong, S., Padro, J. and Barrie, L.: A size-segregated particle dry deposition scheme for an](#)
7 [atmospheric aerosol module, *Atmos. Environ.*, 35\(3\), 549–560, 2001.](#)
- 8 [Zhang, Y., Zhang, X., Wang, K., He, J., Leung, L. R., Fan, J. and Nenes, A.: Incorporating an advanced](#)
9 [aerosol activation parameterization into WRF-CAM5: Model evaluation and parameterization](#)
10 [intercomparison: An Advanced Aerosol Activation Scheme, *J. Geophys. Res. D: Atmos.*, 120\(14\), 6952–](#)
11 [6979, 2015.](#)
- 12 [Zhu, C., Kobayashi, H., Kanaya, Y. and Saito, M.: Size-dependent validation of MODIS MCD64A1](#)
13 [burned area over six vegetation types in boreal Eurasia: Large underestimation in croplands, *Sci. Rep.*,](#)
14 [7\(1\), 4181, 2017.](#)
- 15 [Zuidema, P., Redemann, J., Haywood, J., Wood, R., Piketh, S., Hipondoka, M. and Formenti, P.:
16 \[Smoke and clouds above the southeast Atlantic: Upcoming field campaigns probe absorbing aerosol's\]\(#\)
17 \[impact on climate, *Bull. Am. Meteorol. Soc.*, 97\\(7\\), 1131–1135, 2016.\]\(#\)—\[Adebiyi, A. A. and\]\(#\)
18 \[Zuidema, P.: The role of the southern African easterly jet in modifying the southeast Atlantic\]\(#\)
19 \[aerosol and cloud environments: Role of the AEJ-S over Southeast Atlantic, *Q.J.R. Meteorol.*\]\(#\)
20 \[*Soc.*, 142\\(697\\), 1574–1589, 2016.\]\(#\)](#)
- 21 [Adebiyi, A. A. and Zuidema, P.: Low Cloud Cover Sensitivity to Biomass-Burning Aerosols](#)
22 [and Meteorology over the Southeast Atlantic, *J. Clim.*, 31\(11\), 4329–4346, 2018.](#)
- 23 [Adebiyi, A. A., Zuidema, P. and Abel, S. J.: The Convolution of Dynamics and Moisture with](#)
24 [the Presence of Shortwave Absorbing Aerosols over the Southeast Atlantic, *J. Clim.*, 28\(5\),](#)
25 [1997–2024, 2015.](#)
- 26 [Adebiyi, A. A., Zuidema, P., Chang, I. and Burton, S. P.: Mid-level clouds are frequent above](#)
27 [the southeast Atlantic stratocumulus clouds, *Clouds and Precipitation/Remote*](#)
28 [Sensing/Troposphere/Physics \(physical properties and processes\), doi:10.5194/acp-2020-324,](#)
29 [2020.](#)
- 30 [Amiri-Farahani, A., Allen, R. J., Li, K., Nabat, P. and Westervelt, D. M.: A La Niña-Like](#)
31 [Climate Response to South African Biomass Burning Aerosol in CESM Simulations, *J.*](#)
32 [Geophys. Res. D: Atmos., 125\(6\), 411, 2020.](#)
- 33 [Anderson, T. L. and Ogren, J. A.: Determining aerosol radiative properties using the TSI 3563](#)

- 1 [integrating nephelometer, Aerosol Sci. Technol., 29, 57–69, 1998.](#)
- 2 [Anderson, T. L., Masonis, S. J., Covert, D. S., Ahlquist, N. C., Howell, S. G., Clarke, A. D.,](#)
3 [and McNaughton, C. S.: Variability of aerosol optical properties derived from in situ aircraft](#)
4 [measurements during ACE-Asia, J. Geophys. Res., 108\(D23\), 8647,](#)
5 [doi:10.1029/2002JD003247, 2003.](#)
- 6 [Andreae, M. O.: Emission of trace gases and aerosols from biomass burning – an updated](#)
7 [assessment, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 19\(13\), 8523–8546, 2019.](#)
- 8 [Barahona, D. and Nenes, A.: Parameterization of cloud droplet formation in large-scale](#)
9 [models: Including effects of entrainment, J. Geophys. Res., 112\(D16\), 6837, 2007.](#)
- 10 [Bian, H., Froyd, K., Murphy, D. M., Dibb, J., Darmenov, A., Chin, M., Colarco, P. R., Silva,](#)
11 [A. da, Kucsera, T. L., Schill, G., Yu, H., Bui, P., Dollner, M., Weinzierl, B. and Smirnov, A.:](#)
12 [Observationally constrained analysis of sea salt aerosol in the marine atmosphere, Atmos.](#)
13 [Chem. Phys., 19\(16\), 10773–10785, 2019.](#)
- 14 [Bretherton, C. S. and Park, S.: A New Moist Turbulence Parameterization in the Community](#)
15 [Atmosphere Model, J. Clim., 22\(12\), 3422–3448, 2009.](#)
- 16 [Burton, S. P., Ferrare, R. A., Hostetler, C. A., Hair, J. W., Rogers, R. R., Obland, M. D.,](#)
17 [Butler, C. F., Cook, A. L., Harper, D. B. and Froyd, K. D.: Aerosol classification using](#)
18 [airborne High Spectral Resolution Lidar measurements – methodology and examples,](#)
19 [Atmospheric Measurement Techniques, 5\(1\), 73–98, 2012.](#)
- 20 [Burton, S. P., Hostetler, C. A., Cook, A. L., Hair, J. W., Seaman, S. T., Scola, S., Harper, D.](#)
21 [B., Smith, J. A., Fenn, M. A., Ferrare, R. A., Saide, P. E., Chemyakin, E. V. and Müller, D.:](#)
22 [Calibration of a high spectral resolution lidar using a Michelson interferometer, with data](#)
23 [examples from ORACLES, Appl. Opt., 57\(21\), 6061–6075, 2018.](#)
- 24 [Campbell, P., Zhang, Y., Wang, K., Leung, R., Fan, J., Zheng, B., Zhang, O. and He, K.:](#)
25 [Evaluation of a multi-scale WRF-CAM5 simulation during the 2010 East Asian Summer](#)
26 [Monsoon, Atmos. Environ., 169, 204–217, 2017.](#)
- 27 [Chand, D., Wood, R., Anderson, T. L., Satheesh, S. K. and Charlson, R. J.: Satellite-derived](#)
28 [direct radiative effect of aerosols dependent on cloud cover, Nat. Geosci., 2, 181, 2009.](#)
- 29 [Chazette, P., Flamant, C., Totems, J., Gaetani, M., Smith, G., Baron, A., Landsheere, X.,](#)
30 [Desboeufs, K., Doussin, J.-F. and Formenti, P.: Evidence of the complexity of aerosol](#)
31 [transport in the lower troposphere on the Namibian coast during AEROCLO-SA, Atmos.](#)

- 1 [Chem. Phys., 19\(23\), 14979–15005, 2019.](#)
- 2 [Chen, Y., Zhang, Y., Fan, J., Leung, L.-Y. R., Zhang, Q. and He, K.: Application of an](#)
3 [Online-Coupled Regional Climate Model, WRF-CAM5, over East Asia for Examination of](#)
4 [Ice Nucleation Schemes: Part I. Comprehensive Model Evaluation and Trend Analysis for](#)
5 [2006 and 2011, Climate, 3\(3\), 627–667, 2015.](#)
- 6 [Chin, M., Ginoux, P., Kinne, S., Torres, O., Holben, B. N., Duncan, B. N., Martin, R. V.,](#)
7 [Logan, J. A., Higurashi, A. and Nakajima, T.: Tropospheric Aerosol Optical Thickness from](#)
8 [the GOCART Model and Comparisons with Satellite and Sun Photometer Measurements, J.](#)
9 [Atmos. Sci., 59\(3\), 461–483, 2002.](#)
- 10 [Christian, T. J., Kleiss, B., Yokelson, R. J., Holzinger, R., Crutzen, P. J., Hao, W. M., Saharjo,](#)
11 [B. H. and Ward, D. E.: Comprehensive laboratory measurements of biomass-burning](#)
12 [emissions: 1. Emissions from Indonesian, African, and other fuels, J. Geophys. Res.,](#)
13 [108\(D23\), 955, 2003.](#)
- 14 [Chylek, P., Lee, J. E., Romonosky, D. E., Gallo, F., Lou, S., Shrivastava, M., Carrico, C. M.,](#)
15 [Aiken, A. C. and Dubey, M. K.: Mie Scattering Captures Observed Optical Properties of](#)
16 [Ambient Biomass Burning Plumes Assuming Uniform Black, Brown, and Organic Carbon](#)
17 [Mixtures, J. Geophys. Res. D: Atmos., 124\(21\), 11406–11427, 2019.](#)
- 18 [Cochrane, S. P., Schmidt, K. S., Chen, H., Pilewskie, P., Kittelman, S., Redemann, J.,](#)
19 [LeBlanc, S., Pistone, K., Kacenelenbogen, M., Segal Rozenhaimer, M., Shinozuka, Y., Flynn,](#)
20 [C., Platnick, S., Meyer, K., Ferrare, R., Burton, S., Hostetler, C., Howell, S., Dobracki, A. and](#)
21 [Doherty, S.: Above-Cloud Aerosol Radiative Effects based on ORACLES 2016 and](#)
22 [ORACLES 2017 Aircraft Experiments, , doi:10.5194/amt-2019-125, 2019.](#)
- 23 [Colarco, P., da Silva, A., Chin, M. and Diehl, T.: Online simulations of global aerosol](#)
24 [distributions in the NASA GEOS-4 model and comparisons to satellite and ground-based](#)
25 [aerosol optical depth, J. Geophys. Res., 115\(D14\), doi:10.1029/2009jd012820, 2010.](#)
- 26 [Darmenov, A. and da Silva, A.: The Quick Fire Emissions Dataset \(QFED\) – Documentation](#)
27 [of versions 2.1, 2.2 and 2.4. NASA Technical Report Series on Global Modeling and Data](#)
28 [Assimilation, NASA TM-2013-104606, 32, 183, 2013.](#)
- 29 [Darmenov, A. S. and da Silva, A. M.: The Quick Fire Emissions Dataset \(QFED\):](#)
30 [Documentation of Versions 2.1, 2.2 and 2.4. Volume 38; Technical Report Series on Global](#)
31 [Modeling and Data Assimilation, \[online\] Available from:](#)
32 <https://ntrs.nasa.gov/search.jsp?R=20180005253> (Accessed 9 May 2019), 2015.

- 1 [Das, S., Harshvardhan, H., Bian, H., Chin, M., Curci, G., Protonotariou, A. P., Mielonen, T.,](#)
2 [Zhang, K., Wang, H. and Liu, X.: Biomass burning aerosol transport and vertical distribution](#)
3 [over the South African-Atlantic region: Aerosol Transport Over SE Atlantic, J. Geophys. Res.](#)
4 [D: Atmos., 122\(12\), 6391–6415, 2017.](#)
- 5 [Das, S., Colarco, P. R. and Harshvardhan, H.: The Influence of Elevated Smoke Layers on](#)
6 [Stratocumulus Clouds Over the SE Atlantic in the NASA Goddard Earth Observing System](#)
7 [\(GEOS\) Model, J. Geophys. Res. D: Atmos., 125\(6\), 56, 2020.](#)
- 8 [DeCarlo, P. F., Dunlea, E. J., Kimmel, J. R., Aiken, A. C., Sueper, D., Crouse, J., Wennberg,](#)
9 [P. O., Emmons, L., Shinzuka, Y., Clarke, A., Zhou, J., Tomlinson, J., Collins, D. R., Knapp,](#)
10 [D., Weinheimer, A. J., Montzka, D. D., Campos, T. and Jimenez, J. L.: Fast airborne aerosol](#)
11 [size and chemistry measurements above Mexico City and Central Mexico during the](#)
12 [MILAGRO campaign, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 8\(14\), 4027–4048, 2008.](#)
- 13 [Diamond, M. S., Dobracki, A., Freitag, S., Small Griswold, J. D., Heikkila, A., Howell, S. G.,](#)
14 [Kacarab, M. E., Podolske, J. R., Saide, P. E. and Wood, R.: Time-dependent entrainment of](#)
15 [smoke presents an observational challenge for assessing aerosol–cloud interactions over the](#)
16 [southeast Atlantic Ocean, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 18\(19\), 14623–14636, 2018.](#)
- 17 [Drury, E., Jacob, D. J., Spurr, R. J. D., Wang, J., Shinzuka, Y., Anderson, B. E., Clarke, A.](#)
18 [D., Dibb, J., McNaughton, C. and Weber, R.: Synthesis of satellite \(MODIS\), aircraft](#)
19 [\(ICARTT\), and surface \(IMPROVE, EPA-AQS, AERONET\) aerosol observations over](#)
20 [eastern North America to improve MODIS aerosol retrievals and constrain surface aerosol](#)
21 [concentrations and sources, J. Geophys. Res. D: Atmos., 115\(D14\) \[online\] Available from:](#)
22 <https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/pdf/10.1029/2009JD012629>, 2010.
- 23 [Dunagan, S. E., Johnson, R., Zavaleta, J., Russell, P. B., Schmid, B., Flynn, C., Redemann, J.,](#)
24 [Shinzuka, Y., Livingston, J. and Segal-Rosenhaimer, M.: Spectrometer for Sky-Scanning](#)
25 [Sun-Tracking Atmospheric Research \(4STAR\): Instrument Technology, Remote Sensing,](#)
26 [5\(8\), 3872–3895, 2013.](#)
- 27 [Fast, J. D., Gustafson, W. I., Jr., Easter, R. C., Zaveri, R. A., Barnard, J. C., Chapman, E. G.,](#)
28 [Grell, G. A. and Peckham, S. E.: Evolution of ozone, particulates, and aerosol direct radiative](#)
29 [forcing in the vicinity of Houston using a fully coupled meteorology-chemistry-aerosol](#)
30 [model, J. Geophys. Res., 111\(D21\), 2981, 2006.](#)
- 31 [Fishman, J., Fakhruzzaman, K., Cros, B. and Nganga, D.: Identification of widespread](#)
32 [pollution in the southern hemisphere deduced from satellite analyses, Science, 252\(5013\),](#)
33 [1693–1696, 1991.](#)

- 1 [Formenti, P., Elbert, W., Maenhaut, W., Haywood, J., Osborne, S. and Andreae, M. O.:
2 Inorganic and carbonaceous aerosols during the Southern African Regional Science Initiative
3 \(SAFARI 2000\) experiment: Chemical characteristics, physical properties, and emission data
4 for smoke from African biomass burning, *J. Geophys. Res. D: Atmos.*, 108\(D13\) \[online\]
5 Available from: <https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2002JD002408>, 2003.](#)
- 6 [Formenti, P., D'Anna, B., Flamant, C., Mallet, M., Piketh, S. J., Schepanski, K., Waquet, F.,
7 Auriol, F., Brogniez, G., Burnet, F., Chaboureaud, J.-P., Chauvigné, A., Chazette, P., Denjean,
8 C., Desboeufs, K., Doussin, J.-F., Elguindi, N., Feuerstein, S., Gaetani, M., Giorio, C.,
9 Klopper, D., Mallet, M. D., Nabat, P., Monod, A., Solmon, F., Namwoonde, A., Chikwililwa,
10 C., Mushi, R., Welton, E. J. and Holben, B.: The Aerosols, Radiation and Clouds in southern
11 Africa \(AEROCLO-SA\) field campaign in Namibia: overview, illustrative observations and
12 way forward, *Bull. Am. Meteorol. Soc.*, doi:10.1175/BAMS-D-17-0278.1, 2019.](#)
- 13 [Fornacca, D., Ren, G. and Xiao, W.: Performance of Three MODIS Fire Products
14 \(MCD45A1, MCD64A1, MCD14ML\), and ESA Fire_CCI in a Mountainous Area of
15 Northwest Yunnan, China, Characterized by Frequent Small Fires, *Remote Sensing*, 9\(11\),
16 1131, 2017.](#)
- 17 [Fountoukis, C. and Nenes, A.: Continued development of a cloud droplet formation
18 parameterization for global climate models, *J. Geophys. Res.*, 110\(D11\),
19 doi:10.1029/2004jd005591, 2005.](#)
- 20 [Golaz, J., Caldwell, P. M., Van Roekel, L. P., Petersen, M. R., Tang, O., Wolfe, J. D.,
21 Abeshu, G., Anantharaj, V., Asay-Davis, X. S., Bader, D. C., Baldwin, S. A., Bisht, G.,
22 Bogenschutz, P. A., Branstetter, M., Brunke, M. A., Brus, S. R., Burrows, S. M., Cameron-
23 Smith, P. J., Donahue, A. S., Deakin, M., Easter, R. C., Evans, K. J., Feng, Y., Flanner, M.,
24 Foucar, J. G., Fyke, J. G., Griffin, B. M., Hannay, C., Harrop, B. E., Hoffman, M. J., Hunke,
25 E. C., Jacob, R. L., Jacobsen, D. W., Jeffery, N., Jones, P. W., Keen, N. D., Klein, S. A.,
26 Larson, V. E., Leung, L. R., Li, H., Lin, W., Lipscomb, W. H., Ma, P., Mahajan, S., Maltrud,
27 M. E., Mamejtanov, A., McClean, J. L., McCoy, R. B., Neale, R. B., Price, S. F., Qian, Y.,
28 Rasch, P. J., Reeves Eyre, J. E. J., Riley, W. J., Ringler, T. D., Roberts, A. F., Roesler, E. L.,
29 Salinger, A. G., Shaheen, Z., Shi, X., Singh, B., Tang, J., Taylor, M. A., Thornton, P. E.,
30 Turner, A. K., Veneziani, M., Wan, H., Wang, H., Wang, S., Williams, D. N., Wolfram, P. J.,
31 Worley, P. H., Xie, S., Yang, Y., Yoon, J., Zelinka, M. D., Zender, C. S., Zeng, X., Zhang, C.,
32 Zhang, K., Zhang, Y., Zheng, X., Zhou, T. and Zhu, Q.: The DOE E3SM Coupled Model
33 Version 1: Overview and Evaluation at Standard Resolution, *J. Adv. Model. Earth Syst.*, 108,
34 1, 2019.](#)
- 35 [Gordon, H., Field, P. R., Abel, S. J., Dalvi, M., Grosvenor, D. P., Hill, A. A., Johnson, B. T.,
36 Miltenberger, A. K., Yoshioka, M. and Carslaw, K. S.: Large simulated radiative effects of](#)

- 1 [smoke in the south-east Atlantic, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 18\(20\), 15261–15289, 2018.](#)
- 2 [de Graaf, M., Bellouin, N., Tilstra, L. G., Haywood, J. and Stammes, P.: Aerosol direct](#)
3 [radiative effect of smoke over clouds over the southeast Atlantic Ocean from 2006 to 2009:](#)
4 [DE GRAAF ET AL, Geophys. Res. Lett., 41\(21\), 7723–7730, 2014.](#)
- 5 [de Graaf, M., Tilstra, L. G. and Stammes, P.: Aerosol direct radiative effect over clouds from](#)
6 [a synergy of Ozone Monitoring Instrument \(OMI\) and Moderate Resolution Imaging](#)
7 [Spectroradiometer \(MODIS\) reflectances, Atmospheric Measurement Techniques, 12\(9\),](#)
8 [5119–5135, 2019.](#)
- 9 [Gysel, M., Laborde, M., Olfert, J. S., Subramanian, R. and Gröhn, A. J.: Effective density of](#)
10 [Aquadag and fullerene soot black carbon reference materials used for SP2 calibration,](#)
11 [Atmospheric Measurement Techniques, 4\(12\), 2851–2858, 2011.](#)
- 12 [Hair, J. W., Hostetler, C. A., Cook, A. L., Harper, D. B., Ferrare, R. A., Mack, T. L., Welch,](#)
13 [W., Izquierdo, L. R. and Hovis, F. E.: Airborne High Spectral Resolution Lidar for profiling](#)
14 [aerosol optical properties, Appl. Opt., 47\(36\), 6734–6752, 2008.](#)
- 15 [He, J., Zhang, Y., Wang, K., Chen, Y., Leung, L. R., Fan, J., Li, M., Zheng, B., Zhang, Q.,](#)
16 [Duan, F. and He, K.: Multi-year application of WRF-CAM5 over East Asia-Part I:](#)
17 [Comprehensive evaluation and formation regimes of O3 and PM2.5, Atmos. Environ., 165,](#)
18 [122–142, 2017.](#)
- 19 [Herbert, R. J., Bellouin, N., Highwood, E. J. and Hill, A. A.: Diurnal cycle of the semi-direct](#)
20 [effect from a persistent absorbing aerosol layer over marine stratocumulus in large-eddy](#)
21 [simulations, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 20\(3\), 1317–1340, 2020.](#)
- 22 [Hodzic, A., Campuzano-Jost, P., Bian, H., Chin, M., Colarco, P. R., Day, D. A., Froyd, K. D.,](#)
23 [Heinold, B., Jo, D. S., Katich, J. M., Kodros, J. K., Nault, B. A., Pierce, J. R., Ray, E.,](#)
24 [Schacht, J., Schill, G. P., Schroder, J. C., Schwarz, J. P., Sueper, D. T., Tegen, I., Tilmes, S.,](#)
25 [Tsigaridis, K., Yu, P. and Jimenez, J. L.: Characterization of organic aerosol across the global](#)
26 [remote troposphere: a comparison of ATom measurements and global chemistry models,](#)
27 [Atmos. Chem. Phys., 20\(8\), 4607–4635, 2020.](#)
- 28 [Holtslag, A. A. M. and Boville, B. A.: Local Versus Nonlocal Boundary-Layer Diffusion in a](#)
29 [Global Climate Model, J. Clim., 6\(10\), 1825–1842, 1993.](#)
- 30 [Ichoku, C. and Ellison, L.: Global top-down smoke-aerosol emissions estimation using](#)
31 [satellite fire radiative power measurements, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 14\(13\), 6643–6667, 2014.](#)

- 1 [Jaeglé, L., Quinn, P. K., Bates, T. S., Alexander, B. and Lin, J.-T.: Global distribution of sea](#)
2 [salt aerosols: new constraints from in situ and remote sensing observations, , doi:10.5194/acp-](#)
3 [11-3137-2011, 2011.](#)
- 4 [Jimenez, J. L., Canagaratna, M. R., Donahue, N. M., Prevot, A. S. H., Zhang, Q., Kroll, J. H.,](#)
5 [DeCarlo, P. F., Allan, J. D., Coe, H., Ng, N. L., Aiken, A. C., Docherty, K. S., Ulbrich, I. M.,](#)
6 [Grieshop, A. P., Robinson, A. L., Duplissy, J., Smith, J. D., Wilson, K. R., Lanz, V. A.,](#)
7 [Hueglin, C., Sun, Y. L., Tian, J., Laaksonen, A., Raatikainen, T., Rautiainen, J., Vaattovaara,](#)
8 [P., Ehn, M., Kulmala, M., Tomlinson, J. M., Collins, D. R., Cubison, M. J., Dunlea, E. J.,](#)
9 [Huffman, J. A., Onasch, T. B., Alfarra, M. R., Williams, P. I., Bower, K., Kondo, Y.,](#)
10 [Schneider, J., Drewnick, F., Borrmann, S., Weimer, S., Demerjian, K., Salcedo, D., Cottrell,](#)
11 [L., Griffin, R., Takami, A., Miyoshi, T., Hatakeyama, S., Shimono, A., Sun, J. Y., Zhang, Y.,](#)
12 [M., Dzepina, K., Kimmel, J. R., Sueper, D., Jayne, J. T., Herndon, S. C., Trimborn, A. M.,](#)
13 [Williams, L. R., Wood, E. C., Middlebrook, A. M., Kolb, C. E., Baltensperger, U. and](#)
14 [Worsnop, D. R.: Evolution of organic aerosols in the atmosphere. *Science*, 326\(5959\), 1525–](#)
15 [1529, 2009.](#)
- 16 [Kacarab, M., Thornhill, K. L., Dobracki, A., Howell, S. G., O'Brien, J. R., Freitag, S., Poellot,](#)
17 [M. R., Wood, R., Zuidema, P., Redemann, J. and Others: Biomass burning aerosol as a](#)
18 [modulator of the droplet number in the southeast Atlantic region. *Atmospheric Chemistry &*](#)
19 [*Physics*, 20\(5\) \[online\] Available from:](#)
20 [\[http://search.ebscohost.com/login.aspx?direct=true&profile=ehost&scope=site&authtype=cra\]\(http://search.ebscohost.com/login.aspx?direct=true&profile=ehost&scope=site&authtype=crawler&jrnl=16807316&AN=142513834&h=JKgDYj9Vdb3xEIQDuacZ7qfnaHdyCMhncwyIYZV7vhLx%2Bbdi0oN0O4zY6H1d8hqwIw0TaiihDX9OS1CXNpHTQ%3D%3D&crl=c\)](#)
21 [\[\\[wler&jrnl=16807316&AN=142513834&h=JKgDYj9Vdb3xEIQDuacZ7qfnaHdyCMhncwyI\\]\\(http://search.ebscohost.com/login.aspx?direct=true&profile=ehost&scope=site&authtype=cra\\)\]\(http://search.ebscohost.com/login.aspx?direct=true&profile=ehost&scope=site&authtype=cra</u>
22 <a href=\)
23 \[\\[YZV7vhLx%2Bbdi0oN0O4zY6H1d8hqwIw0TaiihDX9OS1CXNpHTQ%3D%3D&crl=c\\]\\(http://search.ebscohost.com/login.aspx?direct=true&profile=ehost&scope=site&authtype=cra\\)\]\(#\)
24 \[2020.\]\(#\)](#)
- 24 [Kacelenbogen, M., Vaughan, M. A., Redemann, J., Hoff, R. M., Rogers, R. R., Ferrare, R.,](#)
25 [A., Russell, P. B., Hostetler, C. A., Hair, J. W. and Holben, B. N.: An accuracy assessment of](#)
26 [the CALIOP/CALIPSO version 2/version 3 daytime aerosol extinction product based on a](#)
27 [detailed multi-sensor, multi-platform case study. *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 11\(8\), 3981–4000,](#)
28 [2011.](#)
- 29 [Katich, J. M., Samset, B. H., Bui, T. P., Dollner, M., Froyd, K. D., Campuzano-Jost, P., Nault,](#)
30 [B. A., Schroder, J. C., Weinzierl, B. and Schwarz, J. P.: Strong Contrast in Remote Black](#)
31 [Carbon Aerosol Loadings Between the Atlantic and Pacific Basins. *J. Geophys. Res. D:*](#)
32 [*Atmos.*, 123\(23\), 13,386-13,395, 2018.](#)
- 33 [Klein, S. A. and Hartmann, D. L.: The Seasonal Cycle of Low Stratiform Clouds, *J. Clim.*, 6,](#)
34 [1587–1606, 1993.](#)
- 35 [Koch, D., Schulz, M., Kinne, S., McNaughton, C., Spackman, J. R., Balkanski, Y., Bauer, S.,](#)

- 1 [Berntsen, T., Bond, T. C., Boucher, O., Chin, M., Clarke, A., Luca, N. D., Dentener, F., Diehl,](#)
2 [T., Dubovik, O., Easter, R., Fahey, D. W., Feichter, J., Fillmore, D., Freitag, S., Ghan, S.,](#)
3 [Ginoux, P., Gong, S., Horowitz, L., Iversen, T., Kirkevåg, A., Klimont, Z., Kondo, Y., Krol,](#)
4 [M., Liu, X., Miller, R., Montanaro, V., Moteki, N., Myhre, G., Penner, J. E., Perlwitz, J.,](#)
5 [Pitari, G., Reddy, S., Sahu, L., Sakamoto, H., Schuster, G., Schwarz, J. P., Seland, Ø., Stier,](#)
6 [P., Takegawa, N., Takemura, T., Textor, C., van Aardenne, J. A. and Zhao, Y.: Evaluation of](#)
7 [black carbon estimations in global aerosol models, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 9\(22\), 9001–9026,](#)
8 [2009.](#)
- 9 [Koepke, P., Hess, M., Schult, I. and Shettle, E.: Global Aerosol Data Set, Rep. 243, Max](#)
10 [Planck Institute for Meteorology, 1997.](#)
- 11 [Kramer, S. J., Alvarez, C., Barkley, A., Colarco, P. R., Custals, L., Delgado, R., Gaston, C.,](#)
12 [Govindaraju, R. and Zuidema, P.: Apparent dust size discrepancy in aerosol reanalysis in](#)
13 [north African dust after long-range transport, Aerosols/Field](#)
14 [Measurements/Troposphere/Physics \(physical properties and processes\), 2020.](#)
- 15 [Lacagnina, C., Hasekamp, O. P. and Torres, O.: Direct radiative effect of aerosols based on](#)
16 [PARASOL and OMI satellite observations, J. Geophys. Res. D: Atmos., 122\(4\), 2366–2388,](#)
17 [2017.](#)
- 18 [Larson, V. E.: CLUBB-SILHS: A parameterization of subgrid variability in the atmosphere,](#)
19 [arXiv \[physics.ao-ph\] \[online\] Available from: <http://arxiv.org/abs/1711.03675>, 2017.](#)
- 20 [Larson, V. E. and Golaz, J.-C.: Using Probability Density Functions to Derive Consistent](#)
21 [Closure Relationships among Higher-Order Moments, Monthly Weather Review, 133\(4\),](#)
22 [1023–1042, doi:10.1175/mwr2902.1, 2005.](#)
- 23 [LeBlanc, S. E., Redemann, J., Flynn, C., Pistone, K., Kacenelenbogen, M., Segal-](#)
24 [Rosenheimer, M., Shinozuka, Y., Dunagan, S., Dahlgren, R. P., Meyer, K., Podolske, J.,](#)
25 [Howell, S. G., Freitag, S., Small-Griswold, J., Holben, B., Diamond, M., Formenti, P., Píketh,](#)
26 [S., Maggs-Kölling, G., Gerber, M. and Namwoonde, A.: Above Cloud Aerosol Optical Depth](#)
27 [from airborne observations in the South-East Atlantic, , doi:10.5194/acp-2019-43, 2019.](#)
- 28 [Lim, K.-S. S., Fan, J., Leung, L. R., Ma, P.-L., Singh, B., Zhao, C., Zhang, Y., Zhang, G. and](#)
29 [Song, X.: Investigation of aerosol indirect effects using a cumulus microphysics](#)
30 [parameterization in a regional climate model: INVESTIGATION OF AIE ON REGIONAL](#)
31 [CLIMATE, J. Geophys. Res. D: Atmos., 119\(2\), 906–926, 2014.](#)
- 32 [Liu, H., Jacob, D. J., Bey, I. and Yantosca, R. M.: Constraints from ²¹⁰Pb and ⁷Be on wet](#)
33 [deposition and transport in a global three-dimensional chemical tracer model driven by](#)

- 1 [assimilated meteorological fields, Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres, 106\(D11\),](#)
2 [12109–12128, doi:10.1029/2000jd900839, 2001.](#)
- 3 [Liu, X., Easter, R. C., Ghan, S. J., Zaveri, R., Rasch, P., Shi, X., -F. Lamarque, J., Gettelman,](#)
4 [A., Morrison, H., Vitt, F., Conley, A., Park, S., Neale, R., Hannay, C., Ekman, A. M. L., Hess,](#)
5 [P., Mahowald, N., Collins, W., Iacono, M. J., Bretherton, C. S., Flanner, M. G. and Mitchell,](#)
6 [D.: Toward a Minimal Representation of Aerosols in Climate Models: Description and](#)
7 [Evaluation in the Community Atmosphere Model CAM5, Geoscientific Model Development,](#)
8 [5\(3\), 709, 2012.](#)
- 9 [Liu, X., Ma, P.-L., Wang, H., Tilmes, S., Singh, B., Easter, R. C., Ghan, S. J. and Rasch, P. J.:](#)
10 [Description and evaluation of a new four-mode version of the Modal Aerosol Module](#)
11 [\(MAM4\) within version 5.3 of the Community Atmosphere Model, Geoscientific Model](#)
12 [Development \(Online\), 9\(PNNL-SA-110649\) \[online\] Available from:](#)
13 <https://www.osti.gov/biblio/1243191>, 2016.
- 14 [Liu, X., Huey, L. G., Yokelson, R. J., Selimovic, V., Simpson, I. J., Müller, M., Jimenez, J.](#)
15 [L., Campuzano-Jost, P., Beyersdorf, A. J., Blake, D. R., Butterfield, Z., Choi, Y., Crounse, J.](#)
16 [D., Day, D. A., Diskin, G. S., Dubey, M. K., Fortner, E., Hanisco, T. F., Hu, W., King, L. E.,](#)
17 [Kleinman, L., Meinardi, S., Mikoviny, T., Onasch, T. B., Palm, B. B., Peischl, J., Pollack, I.](#)
18 [B., Ryerson, T. B., Sachse, G. W., Sedlacek, A. J., Shilling, J. E., Springston, S., St. Clair, J.](#)
19 [M., Tanner, D. J., Teng, A. P., Wennberg, P. O., Wisthaler, A. and Wolfe, G. M.: Airborne](#)
20 [measurements of western U.S. wildfire emissions: Comparison with prescribed burning and](#)
21 [air quality implications, J. Geophys. Res. D: Atmos., 122\(11\), 6108–6129, 2017.](#)
- 22 [Liu, Z., Winker, D., Omar, A., Vaughan, M., Kar, J., Trepte, C., Hu, Y. and Schuster, G.:](#)
23 [Evaluation of CALIOP 532 nm aerosol optical depth over opaque water clouds, Atmos.](#)
24 [Chem. Phys., 15\(3\), 1265–1288, 2015.](#)
- 25 [Lock, A. P., Brown, A. R., Bush, M. R., Martin, G. M. and Smith, R. N. B.: A New Boundary](#)
26 [Layer Mixing Scheme. Part I: Scheme Description and Single-Column Model Tests, Mon.](#)
27 [Weather Rev., 128\(9\), 3187–3199, 2000.](#)
- 28 [Lu, Z., Liu, X., Zhang, Z., Zhao, C., Meyer, K., Rajapakshe, C., Wu, C., Yang, Z. and Penner,](#)
29 [J. E.: Biomass smoke from southern Africa can significantly enhance the brightness of](#)
30 [stratocumulus over the southeastern Atlantic Ocean, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A., 115\(12\),](#)
31 [2924–2929, 2018.](#)
- 32 [Lucchesi, R.: File Specification for GEOS-5 FP-IT \(Forward Processing for Instrument](#)
33 [Teams\), \[online\] Available from: https://ntrs.nasa.gov/search.jsp?R=20150001438 \(Accessed](#)
34 [11 April 2019\), 2013.](#)

- 1 [Ma, P.-L., Rasch, P. J., Fast, J. D., Easter, R. C., Gustafson, W. I., Jr., Liu, X., Ghan, S. J. and](#)
2 [Singh, B.: Assessing the CAM5 physics suite in the WRF-Chem model: implementation,](#)
3 [resolution sensitivity, and a first evaluation for a regional case study, *Geoscientific Model*](#)
4 [Development, 7\(3\), 755–778, 2014.](#)
- 5 [Mallet, M., Nabat, P., Zuidema, P., Redemann, J., Sayer, A. M., Stengel, M., Schmidt, S.,](#)
6 [Cochrane, S., Burton, S., Ferrare, R., Meyer, K., Saide, P., Jethva, H., Torres, O., Wood, R.,](#)
7 [Saint Martin, D., Roehrig, R., Hsu, C. and Formenti, P.: Simulation of the transport, vertical](#)
8 [distribution, optical properties and radiative impact of smoke aerosols with the ALADIN](#)
9 [regional climate model during the ORACLES-2016 and LASIC experiments, *Atmos. Chem.*](#)
10 [Phys., 19\(7\), 4963–4990, 2019.](#)
- 11 [Mallet, M., Solmon, F., Nabat, P., Elguindi, N., Waquet, F., Bouniol, D., Sayer, A. M.,](#)
12 [Meyer, K., Roehrig, R., Michou, M., Zuidema, P., Flamant, C., Redemann, J. and Formenti,](#)
13 [P.: Direct and semi-direct radiative forcing of biomass burning aerosols over the Southeast](#)
14 [Atlantic \(SEA\) and its sensitivity to absorbing properties: a regional climate modeling study,](#)
15 [Aerosols/Atmospheric Modelling/Troposphere/Physics \(physical properties and processes\),](#)
16 [doi:10.5194/acp-2020-317, 2020.](#)
- 17 [Mann, G. W., Carslaw, K. S. and Spracklen, D. V.: Description and evaluation of GLOMAP-](#)
18 [mode: A modal global aerosol microphysics model for the UKCA composition-climate](#)
19 [model, *Geoscientific Model \[online\]* Available from:](#)
20 [https://www.researchgate.net/profile/Kenneth_Carslaw/publication/45146726_Description_an](https://www.researchgate.net/profile/Kenneth_Carslaw/publication/45146726_Description_and_evaluation_of_GLOMAP-mode_aerosol_microphysics_model_for_the_UKCA_composition-climate_model/links/02bfe511a3bb925f4a000000.pdf)
21 [d_evaluation_of_GLOMAP-](#)
22 [mode_aerosol_microphysics_model_for_the_UKCA_composition-](#)
23 [climate_model/links/02bfe511a3bb925f4a000000.pdf, 2010.](#)
- 24 [Mann, G. W., Carslaw, K. S., Reddington, C. L., Pringle, K. J., Schulz, M., Asmi, A.,](#)
25 [Spracklen, D. V., Ridley, D. A., Woodhouse, M. T., Lee, L. A., Zhang, K., Ghan, S. J., Easter,](#)
26 [R. C., Liu, X., Stier, P., Lee, Y. H., Adams, P. J., Tost, H., Lelieveld, J., Bauer, S. E.,](#)
27 [Tsigaridis, K., van Noije, T. P. C., Strunk, A., Vignati, E., Bellouin, N., Dalvi, M., Johnson,](#)
28 [C. E., Bergman, T., Kokkola, H., von Salzen, K., Yu, F., Luo, G., Petzold, A., Heintzenberg,](#)
29 [J., Clarke, A., Ogren, J. A., Gras, J., Baltensperger, U., Kaminski, U., Jennings, S. G., Amp,](#)
30 [Apos, Dowd, C. D., Harrison, R. M., Beddows, D. C. S., Kulmala, M., Viisanen, Y.,](#)
31 [Ulevicius, V., Mihalopoulos, N., Zdimal, V., Fiebig, M., Hansson, H. C., Swietlicki, E. and](#)
32 [Henzing, J. S.: Intercomparison and evaluation of global aerosol microphysical properties](#)
33 [among AeroCom models of a range of complexity, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 14\(9\), 4679–4713,](#)
34 [2014.](#)
- 35 [McNaughton, C. S., Clarke, A. D., Howell, S. G., Pinkerton, M., Anderson, B., Thornhill, L.,](#)
36 [Hudgins, C., Winstead, E., Dibb, J. E., Scheuer, E. and Maring, H.: Results from the DC-8](#)

- 1 [Inlet Characterization Experiment \(DICE\): Airborne Versus Surface Sampling of Mineral](#)
2 [Dust and Sea Salt Aerosols, *Aerosol Sci. Technol.*, 41\(2\), 136–159, 2007.](#)
- 3 [McNaughton, C. S., Clarke, A. D., Freitag, S., Kapustin, V. N., Kondo, Y., Moteki, N., Sahu,](#)
4 [L., Takegawa, N., Schwarz, J. P., Spackman, J. R., Watts, L., Diskin, G., Podolske, J.,](#)
5 [Holloway, J. S., Wisthaler, A., Mikoviny, T., de Gouw, J., Warneke, C., Jimenez, J., Cubison,](#)
6 [M., Howell, S. G., Middlebrook, A., Bahreini, R., Anderson, B. E., Winstead, E., Thornhill,](#)
7 [K. L., Lack, D., Cozic, J. and Brock, C. A.: Absorbing aerosol in the troposphere of the](#)
8 [Western Arctic during the 2008 ARCTAS/ARCPAC airborne field campaigns, *Atmos. Chem.*](#)
9 [Phys., 11\(15\), 7561–7582, 2011.](#)
- 10 [Molod, A., Takacs, L., Suarez, M. and Bacmeister, J.: Development of the GEOS-5](#)
11 [atmospheric general circulation model: evolution from MERRA to MERRA2, *Geoscientific*](#)
12 [Model Development](#), 8(5), 1339–1356, 2015.
- 13 [Morcrette, J.-J.: Description of the radiation scheme in the ECMWF model, ,](#)
14 [doi:10.21957/11KILJZZE, 1989.](#)
- 15 [Morrison, H. and Gettelman, A.: A New Two-Moment Bulk Stratiform Cloud Microphysics](#)
16 [Scheme in the Community Atmosphere Model, Version 3 \(CAM3\). Part I: Description and](#)
17 [Numerical Tests, *J. Clim.*, 21\(15\), 3642–3659, 2008.](#)
- 18 [Myhre, G., Berntsen, T. K., Haywood, J. M., Sundet, J. K., Holben, B. N., Johnsrud, M. and](#)
19 [Stordal, F.: Modeling the solar radiative impact of aerosols from biomass burning during the](#)
20 [Southern African Regional Science Initiative \(SAFARI-2000\) experiment, *J. Geophys. Res.*](#)
21 [D: Atmos.](#), 108(D13) [online] Available from:
22 <https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/pdf/10.1029/2002JD002313>, 2003.
- 23 [Myhre, G., Samset, B. H., Schulz, M., Balkanski, Y., Bauer, S., Berntsen, T. K., Bian, H.,](#)
24 [Bellouin, N., Chin, M., Diehl, T., Easter, R. C., Feichter, J., Ghan, S. J., Hauglustaine, D.,](#)
25 [Iversen, T., Kinne, S., Kirkevåg, A., Lamarque, J.-F., Lin, G., Liu, X., Lund, M. T., Luo, G.,](#)
26 [Ma, X., van Noije, T., Penner, J. E., Rasch, P. J., Ruiz, A., Seland, Ø., Skeie, R. B., Stier, P.,](#)
27 [Takemura, T., Tsigaridis, K., Wang, P., Wang, Z., Xu, L., Yu, H., Yu, F., Yoon, J.-H., Zhang,](#)
28 [K., Zhang, H. and Zhou, C.: Radiative forcing of the direct aerosol effect from AeroCom](#)
29 [Phase II simulations, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 13\(4\), 1853–1877, 2013.](#)
- 30 [NASA Ames Earth Science Project Office: ORACLES Science Team: Suite of Aerosol,](#)
31 [Cloud, and Related Data Acquired Aboard ER2 During ORACLES 2016, Version 1, ,](#)
32 [doi:10.5067/Suborbital/ORACLES/ER2/2016_V1, 2017a.](#)
- 33 [NASA Ames Earth Science Project Office: ORACLES Science Team: Suite of Aerosol,](#)

- 1 [Cloud, and Related Data Acquired Aboard P3 During ORACLES 2016, Version 1, ,](#)
2 [doi:10.5067/Suborbital/ORACLES/P3/2016_V1, 2017b.](#)
- 3 [Neale, R. B., Chen, C.-C., Gettelman, A., Lauritzen, P. H., Park, S., Williamson, D. L.,](#)
4 [Conley, A. J., Garcia, R., Kinnison, D., Lamarque, J.-F. and Others: Description of the NCAR](#)
5 [community atmosphere model \(CAM 5.0\), NCAR Tech. Note NCAR/TN-486+ STR. 1\(1\), 1–](#)
6 [12, 2010.](#)
- 7 [Pan, X., Ichoku, C., Chin, M., Bian, H., Darmenov, A., Colarco, P., Ellison, L., Kucsera, T.,](#)
8 [Silva, A. da, Wang, J., Oda, T. and Cui, G.: Six global biomass burning emission datasets:](#)
9 [intercomparison and application in one global aerosol model, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 20\(2\),](#)
10 [969–994, 2020.](#)
- 11 [Park, R. J.: Sources of carbonaceous aerosols over the United States and implications for](#)
12 [natural visibility, J. Geophys. Res., 108\(D12\), 23,073, 2003.](#)
- 13 [Pauly, R. M., Yorks, J. E., Hlavka, D. L., McGill, M. J., Amiridis, V., Palm, S. P., Rodier, S.,](#)
14 [D., Vaughan, M. A., Selmer, P. A., Kupchock, A. W., Baars, H. and Gialitaki, A.: Cloud](#)
15 [Aerosol Transport System \(CATS\) 1064 nm Calibration and Validation, , doi:10.5194/amt-](#)
16 [2019-172, 2019.](#)
- 17 [Peers, F., Waquet, F., Cornet, C., Dubuisson, P., Ducos, F., Goloub, P., Szczap, F., Tanré, D.](#)
18 [and Thieuleux, F.: Absorption of aerosols above clouds from POLDER/PARASOL](#)
19 [measurements and estimation of their direct radiative effect, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 15\(8\),](#)
20 [4179–4196, 2015.](#)
- 21 [Petrenko, M., Kahn, R., Chin, M. and Limbacher, J.: Refined Use of Satellite Aerosol Optical](#)
22 [Depth Snapshots to Constrain Biomass Burning Emissions in the GOCART Model: Refined](#)
23 [BB Emission Correction for GOCART, J. Geophys. Res. D: Atmos., 122\(20\), 10,983-11,004,](#)
24 [2017.](#)
- 25 [Petters, M. D. and Kreidenweis, S. M.: A single parameter representation of hygroscopic](#)
26 [growth and cloud condensation nucleus activity, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 7\(8\), 1961–1971, 2007.](#)
- 27 [Pistone, K., Redemann, J., Doherty, S., Zuidema, P., Burton, S., Cairns, B., Cochrane, S.,](#)
28 [Ferrare, R., Flynn, C., Freitag, S., Howell, S., Kacenelenbogen, M., LeBlanc, S., Liu, X.,](#)
29 [Schmidt, K. S., Sedlacek, A. J., III, Segal-Rosenhaimer, M., Shinozuka, Y., Stamnes, S., van](#)
30 [Diedenhoven, B., Van Harten, G. and Xu, F.: Intercomparison of biomass burning aerosol](#)
31 [optical properties from in-situ and remote-sensing instruments in ORACLES-2016, Atmos.](#)
32 [Chem. Phys. Discuss., 1–46, 2019.](#)

- 1 [Provencal, R., Gupta, M., Owano, T. G., Baer, D. S., Ricci, K. N., O'Keefe, A. and Podolske,](#)
2 [J. R.: Cavity-enhanced quantum-cascade laser-based instrument for carbon monoxide](#)
3 [measurements, *Appl. Opt.*, 44\(31\), 6712, 2005.](#)
- 4 [Rajapakshe, C., Zhang, Z., Yorks, J. E., Yu, H., Tan, O., Meyer, K., Platnick, S. and Winker,](#)
5 [D. M.: Seasonally transported aerosol layers over southeast Atlantic are closer to underlying](#)
6 [clouds than previously reported: Smoke to Cloud Distance in SE Atlantic, *Geophys. Res.*](#)
7 [Lett., 44\(11\), 5818–5825, 2017.](#)
- 8 [Randles, C. A., da Silva, A. M., Buchard, V., Colarco, P. R., Darmenov, A., Govindaraju, R.,](#)
9 [Smirnov, A., Holben, B., Ferrare, R., Hair, J., Shinozuka, Y. and Flynn, C. J.: The MERRA-2](#)
10 [Aerosol Reanalysis, 1980 Onward. Part I: System Description and Data Assimilation](#)
11 [Evaluation, *J. Clim.*, 30\(17\), 6823–6850, 2017.](#)
- 12 [Rasch, P. J., Xie, S., Ma, P. -L, Lin, W., Wang, H., Tang, O., Burrows, S. M., Caldwell, P.,](#)
13 [Zhang, K., Easter, R. C., Cameron-Smith, P., Singh, B., Wan, H., Golaz, J. -C, Harrop, B. E.,](#)
14 [Roesler, E., Bacmeister, J., Larson, V. E., Evans, K. J., Qian, Y., Taylor, M., Leung, L. R.,](#)
15 [Zhang, Y., Brent, L., Branstetter, M., Hannay, C., Mahajan, S., Mametjanov, A., Neale, R.,](#)
16 [Richter, J. H., Yoon, J. -H, Zender, C. S., Bader, D., Flanner, M., Foucar, J. G., Jacob, R.,](#)
17 [Keen, N., Klein, S. A., Liu, X., Salinger, A. G., Shrivastava, M. and Yang, Y.: An Overview](#)
18 [of the Atmospheric Component of the Energy Exascale Earth System Model, *J. Adv. Model.*](#)
19 [Earth Syst., doi:10.1029/2019MS001629, 2019.](#)
- 20 [Reddington, C. L., Carslaw, K. S., Stier, P., Schutgens, N., Coe, H., Liu, D., Allan, J.,](#)
21 [Browse, J., Pringle, K. J., Lee, L. A., Yoshioka, M., Johnson, J. S., Regayre, L. A., Spracklen,](#)
22 [D. V., Mann, G. W., Clarke, A., Hermann, M., Henning, S., Wex, H., Kristensen, T. B.,](#)
23 [Leaitch, W. R., Pöschl, U., Rose, D., Andreae, M. O., Schmale, J., Kondo, Y., Oshima, N.,](#)
24 [Schwarz, J. P., Nenes, A., Anderson, B., Roberts, G. C., Snider, J. R., Leck, C., Quinn, P. K.,](#)
25 [Chi, X., Ding, A., Jimenez, J. L. and Zhang, Q.: The Global Aerosol Synthesis and Science](#)
26 [Project \(GASSP\): Measurements and Modeling to Reduce Uncertainty, *Bull. Am. Meteorol.*](#)
27 [Soc., 98\(9\), 1857–1877, 2017.](#)
- 28 [Redemann, J., Russell, P. B. and Hamill, P.: Dependence of aerosol light absorption and](#)
29 [single-scattering albedo on ambient relative humidity for sulfate aerosols with black carbon](#)
30 [cores, *J. Geophys. Res.*, 106\(D21\), 27,485–27,496, 2001.](#)
- 31 [Redemann, Wood, Zuidema, Doherty, Luna, LeBlanc, Diamond, Shinozuka, Ueyama, Pfister,](#)
32 [DaSilva, Longo, Kacenelenbogen, Knox, Piketh, Haywood, Formenti, Mallet, Stier,](#)
33 [Ackerman, Carmichael, Saide, Howell, Cairns, Knobelspiesse, Tanelli, L'Ecuyer,](#)
34 [McFarquhar, Poellot, Nenes, Kacarab, Pui Shan Wong, Small-Griswold, Thornhill, Noone,](#)
35 [Podolske, Schmidt, Sedlacek, Lang, Stith, Segal-Rozenhaimer, Hostetler, Ferrare, Burton,](#)

- 1 [Diner, Platnick, Myers, Meyer, Spangenberg, Ian Chang: An overview of the ORACLES](#)
2 [\(ObseRvations of Aerosols above CLouds and their intERactionS\) project: aerosol-cloud-](#)
3 [radiation interactions in the Southeast Atlantic basin, n.d.](#)
- 4 [Regayre, L. A., Johnson, J. S., Yoshioka, M., Pringle, K. J., Sexton, D. M. H., Booth, B. B.](#)
5 [B., Lee, L. A., Bellouin, N. and Carslaw, K. S.: Aerosol and physical atmosphere model](#)
6 [parameters are both important sources of uncertainty in aerosol ERF, Atmos. Chem. Phys.,](#)
7 [18\(13\), 9975–10006, 2018.](#)
- 8 [Rienecker, M. M., Suarez, M. J., Todling, R., Bacmeister, J., Takacs, L., -C. Liu, H., Gu, W.,](#)
9 [Sienkiewicz, M., Koster, R. D., Gelaro, R., Stajner, I. and Nielsen, J. E.: The GEOS-5 Data](#)
10 [Assimilation System— Documentation of Versions 5.0.1, 5.1.0, and 5.2.0, \[online\] Available](#)
11 [from: <https://gmao.gsfc.nasa.gov/pubs/docs/Rienecker369.pdf>, 2008.](#)
- 12 [Rogers, R. R., Hair, J. W., Hostetler, C. A., Ferrare, R. A., Obland, M. D., Cook, A. L.,](#)
13 [Harper, D. B., Burton, S. P., Shinozuka, Y., McNaughton, C. S., Clarke, A. D., Redemann, J.,](#)
14 [Russell, P. B., Livingston, J. M. and Kleinman, L. I.: NASA LaRC airborne high spectral](#)
15 [resolution lidar aerosol measurements during MILAGRO: observations and validation,](#)
16 [Atmos. Chem. Phys., 9\(14\), 4811–4826, 2009.](#)
- 17 [Sakaeda, N., Wood, R. and Rasch, P. J.: Direct and semidirect aerosol effects of southern](#)
18 [African biomass burning aerosol, J. Geophys. Res., 116\(D12\), doi:10.1029/2010jd015540,](#)
19 [2011.](#)
- 20 [Schwarz, J. P., Gao, R. S., Fahey, D. W., Thomson, D. S., Watts, L. A., Wilson, J. C., Reeves,](#)
21 [J. M., Darbeheshti, M., Baumgardner, D. G., Kok, G. L., Chung, S. H., Schulz, M., Hendricks,](#)
22 [J., Lauer, A., Kärcher, B., Slowik, J. G., Rosenlof, K. H., Thompson, T. L., Langford, A. O.,](#)
23 [Loewenstein, M. and Aikin, K. C.: Single-particle measurements of midlatitude black carbon](#)
24 [and light-scattering aerosols from the boundary layer to the lower stratosphere, J. Geophys.](#)
25 [Res., 111\(D16\), D16207, doi:10.1029/2006JD007076, 2006.](#)
- 26 [Schwarz, J. P., Spackman, J. R., Gao, R. S., Perring, A. E., Cross, E., Onasch, T. B., Ahern,](#)
27 [A., Wrobel, W., Davidovits, P., Olfert, J., Dubey, M. K., Mazzoleni, C. and Fahey, D. W.:](#)
28 [The Detection Efficiency of the Single Particle Soot Photometer, Aerosol Sci. Technol., 44\(8\),](#)
29 [612–628, 2010.](#)
- 30 [Shank, L. M., Howell, S., Clarke, A. D., Freitag, S., Brekhovskikh, V., Kapustin, V.,](#)
31 [McNaughton, C., Campos, T. and Wood, R.: Organic matter and non-refractory aerosol over](#)
32 [the remote Southeast Pacific: oceanic and combustion sources, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 12\(1\),](#)
33 [557–576, 2012.](#)

- 1 [Shiple, S. T., Tracy, D. H., Eloranta, E. W., Trauger, J. T., Sroga, J. T., Roesler, F. L. and](#)
2 [Weinman, J. A.: High spectral resolution lidar to measure optical scattering properties of](#)
3 [atmospheric aerosols. 1: Theory and instrumentation, Appl. Opt., AO, 22\(23\), 3716–3724,](#)
4 [1983.](#)
- 5 [Song, X. and Zhang, G. J.: Microphysics parameterization for convective clouds in a global](#)
6 [climate model: Description and single-column model tests, J. Geophys. Res., 116\(D2\), 6837,](#)
7 [2011.](#)
- 8 [Stein, T. H. M., Parker, D. J., Delanoë, J., Dixon, N. S., Hogan, R. J., Knippertz, P.,](#)
9 [Maidment, R. I. and Marsham, J. H.: The vertical cloud structure of the West African](#)
10 [monsoon: A 4 year climatology using CloudSat and CALIPSO: WEST AFRICAN](#)
11 [MONSOON CLOUD STRUCTURE, J. Geophys. Res., 116\(D22\),](#)
12 [doi:10.1029/2011JD016029, 2011.](#)
- 13 [Stephens, M., Turner, N. and Sandberg, J.: Particle Identification by Laser-Induced](#)
14 [Incandescence in a Solid-State Laser Cavity. Appl. Opt., 42\(19\), 3726–3736, 2003.](#)
- 15 [Stier, P., Schutgens, N. A. J., Bellouin, N., Bian, H., Boucher, O., Chin, M., Ghan, S.,](#)
16 [Huneeus, N., Kinne, S., Lin, G., Ma, X., Myhre, G., Penner, J. E., Randles, C. A., Samset, B.,](#)
17 [Schulz, M., Takemura, T., Yu, F., Yu, H. and Zhou, C.: Host model uncertainties in aerosol](#)
18 [radiative forcing estimates: results from the AeroCom Prescribed intercomparison study,](#)
19 [Atmos. Chem. Phys., 13\(6\), 3245–3270, 2013.](#)
- 20 [Sueper, D.: ToF-AMS Software Downloads, online available at:](#)
21 <http://cires.colorado.edu/jimenezgroup/ToFAMSResources/ToFSoftware/index.html>,
22 [accessed February 2018, 2018.](#)
- 23 [Sugimoto, N. and Lee, C. H.: Characteristics of dust aerosols inferred from lidar](#)
24 [depolarization measurements at two wavelengths, Appl. Opt., 45\(28\), 7468–7474, 2006.](#)
- 25 [Swap, R. J., Annegarn, H. J., Suttles, J. T., King, M. D., Platnick, S., Privette, J. L. and](#)
26 [Scholes, R. J.: Africa burning: A thematic analysis of the Southern African Regional Science](#)
27 [Initiative \(SAFARI 2000\), J. Geophys. Res. D: Atmos., 108\(D13\),](#)
28 [doi:10.1029/2003jd003747, 2003.](#)
- 29 [Taylor, J. W., Wu, H., Szpek, K., Bower, K., Crawford, I., Flynn, M. J., Williams, P. I.,](#)
30 [Dorsey, J., Langridge, J. M., Cotterell, M. I., Fox, C., Davies, N. W., Haywood, J. M. and](#)
31 [Coe, H.: Absorption closure in highly aged biomass burning smoke, Aerosols/Field](#)
32 [Measurements/Troposphere/Physics \(physical properties and processes\), doi:10.5194/acp-](#)
33 [2020-333, 2020.](#)

- 1 [Textor, C., Schulz, M., Guibert, S., Kinne, S., Balkanski, Y., Bauer, S., Berntsen, T., Berglen,](#)
2 [T., Boucher, O., Chin, M. and Others: Analysis and quantification of the diversities of aerosol](#)
3 [life cycles within AeroCom, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 6\(7\), 1777–1813, 2006.](#)
- 4 [Virkkula, A.: Correction of the Calibration of the 3-wavelength Particle Soot Absorption](#)
5 [Photometer \(3 \$\lambda\$ PSAP\), Aerosol Sci. Technol., 44\(8\), 706–712, 2010.](#)
- 6 [Voldoire, A., Decharme, B., Pianezze, J., Lebeaupin Brossier, C., Sevault, F., Seyfried, L.,](#)
7 [Garnier, V., Bielli, S., Valcke, S., Alias, A., Accensi, M., Arduin, F., Bouin, M.-N., Ducrocq,](#)
8 [V., Faroux, S., Giordani, H., Léger, F., Marsaleix, P., Rainaud, R., Redelsperger, J.-L.,](#)
9 [Richard, E. and Riette, S.: SURFEX v8.0 interface with OASIS3-MCT to couple atmosphere](#)
10 [with hydrology, ocean, waves and sea-ice models, from coastal to global scales, Geoscientific](#)
11 [Model Development, 10\(11\), 4207–4227, 2017.](#)
- 12 [Wang, H., Easter, R. C., Zhang, R., Ma, P., Singh, B., Zhang, K., Ganguly, D., Rasch, P. J.,](#)
13 [Burrows, S. M., Ghan, S. J., Lou, S., Qian, Y., Yang, Y., Feng, Y., Flanner, M., Leung, L. R.,](#)
14 [Liu, X., Shrivastava, M., Sun, J., Tang, Q., Xie, S. and Yoon, J.: Aerosols in the E3SM](#)
15 [Version 1: New Developments and Their Impacts on Radiative Forcing, J. Adv. Model. Earth](#)
16 [Syst., 12\(1\), 293, 2020.](#)
- 17 [Wang, J.: Geostationary satellite retrievals of aerosol optical thickness during ACE-Asia, J.](#)
18 [Geophys. Res., 108\(D23\), 17,969, 2003a.](#)
- 19 [Wang, J.: GOES 8 retrieval of dust aerosol optical thickness over the Atlantic Ocean during](#)
20 [PRIDE, J. Geophys. Res., 108\(D19\), 57, 2003b.](#)
- 21 [Wang, K., Zhang, Y., Zhang, X., Fan, J., Leung, L. R., Zheng, B., Zhang, Q. and He, K.: Fine-](#)
22 [scale application of WRF-CAM5 during a dust storm episode over East Asia: Sensitivity to](#)
23 [grid resolutions and aerosol activation parameterizations, Atmos. Environ., 176, 1–20, 2018.](#)
- 24 [Wang, Q., Jacob, D. J., Fisher, J. A., Mao, J., Leibensperger, E. M., Carouge, C. C., Sager, P.](#)
25 [L., Kondo, Y., Jimenez, J. L., Cubison, M. J. and Doherty, S. J.: Sources of carbonaceous](#)
26 [aerosols and deposited black carbon in the Arctic in winter-spring: implications for radiative](#)
27 [forcing, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 11\(23\), 12453–12473, 2011.](#)
- 28 [Wang, Q., Jacob, D. J., Spackman, J. R., Perring, A. E., Schwarz, J. P., Moteki, N., Marais, E.](#)
29 [A., Ge, C., Wang, J. and Barrett, S. R. H.: Global budget and radiative forcing of black carbon](#)
30 [aerosol: Constraints from pole-to-pole \(HIPPO\) observations across the Pacific, J. Geophys.](#)
31 [Res. D: Atmos., 119\(1\), 195–206, 2014.](#)
- 32 [Waquet, F., Peers, F., Ducos, F., Goloub, P., Platnick, S., Riedi, J., Tanré, D. and Thieuleux,](#)

- 1 [F.:](#) Global analysis of aerosol properties above clouds, *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, 40(21), 5809–
2 5814, 2013.
- 3 [Wesely, M. L.:](#) Parameterization of surface resistances to gaseous dry deposition in regional-
4 scale numerical models, *Atmospheric Environment* (1967), 23(6), 1293–1304,
5 doi:10.1016/0004-6981(89)90153-4, 1989.
- 6 [Wilcox, E. M.:](#) Direct and semi-direct radiative forcing of smoke aerosols over clouds, *Atmos.*
7 *Chem. Phys.*, 12(1), 139–149, 2012.
- 8 [Wilson, D. R. and Ballard, S. P.:](#) A microphysically based precipitation scheme for the UK
9 meteorological office unified model, *Q.J Royal Met. Soc.*, 125(557), 1607–1636, 1999.
- 10 [Wilson, D. R., Bushell, A. C., Kerr-Munslow, A. M., Price, J. D. and Morcrette, C. J.:](#) PC2: A
11 prognostic cloud fraction and condensation scheme. I: Scheme description, *Q.J.R. Meteorol.*
12 *Soc.*, 134(637), 2093–2107, 2008.
- 13 [Wood, R., Mechoso, C. R., Bretherton, C. S., Weller, R. A., Huebert, B., Straneo, F.,
14 Albrecht, B. A., Coe, H., Allen, G., Vaughan, G. and Others:](#) The VAMOS ocean-cloud-
15 atmosphere-land study regional experiment (VOCALS-REx): goals, platforms, and field
16 operations, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 11(2), 627–654, 2011.
- 17 [Wu, H., Taylor, J. W., Szpek, K., Langridge, J., Williams, P. I., Flynn, M., Allan, J. D., Abel,
18 S. J., Pitt, J., Cotterell, M. I., Fox, C., Davies, N. W., Haywood, J. and Coe, H.:](#) Vertical
19 variability of the properties of highly aged biomass burning aerosol transported over the
20 southeast Atlantic during CLARIFY-2017, *Aerosols/Field*
21 *Measurements/Troposphere/Physics* (physical properties and processes), doi:10.5194/acp-
22 2020-197, 2020.
- 23 [Wyant, M. C., Wood, R., Bretherton, C. S., Mechoso, C. R., Bacmeister, J., Balmaseda, M.
24 A., Barrett, B., Codron, F., Earnshaw, P., Fast, J., Hannay, C., Kaiser, J. W., Kitagawa, H.,
25 Klein, S. A., Köhler, M., Manganello, J., Pan, H.-L., Sun, F., Wang, S. and Wang, Y.:](#) The
26 PreVOCA experiment: modeling the lower troposphere in the Southeast Pacific, *Atmos.*
27 *Chem. Phys.*, 10(10), 4757–4774, 2010.
- 28 [Wyant, M. C., Bretherton, C. S., Wood, R., Carmichael, G. R., Clarke, A., Fast, J., George,
29 R., Gustafson, W. I., Jr., Hannay, C., Lauer, A., Lin, Y., Morcrette, J.-J., Mulcahy, J., Saide,
30 P. E., Spak, S. N. and Yang, Q.:](#) Global and regional modeling of clouds and aerosols in the
31 marine boundary layer during VOCALS: the VOCA intercomparison, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*,
32 15(1), 153–172, 2015.

- 1 [Xie, S., Lin, W., Rasch, P. J., Ma, P.-L., Neale, R., Larson, V. E., Qian, Y., Bogenschütz, P.](#)
2 [A., Caldwell, P., Cameron-Smith, P., Golaz, J.-C., Mahajan, S., Singh, B., Tang, Q., Wang,](#)
3 [H., Yoon, J.-H., Zhang, K. and Zhang, Y.: Understanding Cloud and Convective](#)
4 [Characteristics in Version 1 of the E3SM Atmosphere Model, *Journal of Advances in*](#)
5 [Modeling Earth Systems](#), 10(10), 2618–2644, doi:10.1029/2018ms001350, 2018.
- 6 [Zaveri, R. A. and Peters, L. K.: A new lumped structure photochemical mechanism for large-](#)
7 [scale applications, *J. Geophys. Res.*](#), 104(D23), 30387–30415, 1999.
- 8 [Zhang, G. J. and McFarlane, N. A.: Sensitivity of climate simulations to the parameterization](#)
9 [of cumulus convection in the Canadian climate centre general circulation model, *Atmosphere-*](#)
10 [Ocean](#), 33(3), 407–446, 1995.
- 11 [Zhang, L., Gong, S., Padro, J. and Barrie, L.: A size-segregated particle dry deposition](#)
12 [scheme for an atmospheric aerosol module, *Atmos. Environ.*](#), 35(3), 549–560, 2001.
- 13 [Zhang, Y., Chen, Y., Fan, J. and Leung, L.-Y. R.: Application of an Online-Coupled Regional](#)
14 [Climate Model, WRF-CAM5, over East Asia for Examination of Ice Nucleation Schemes:](#)
15 [Part II. Sensitivity to Heterogeneous Ice Nucleation Parameterizations and Dust Emissions,](#)
16 [*Climate*](#), 3(3), 753–774, 2015a.
- 17 [Zhang, Y., Zhang, X., Wang, K., He, J., Leung, L. R., Fan, J. and Nenes, A.: Incorporating an](#)
18 [advanced aerosol activation parameterization into WRF-CAM5: Model evaluation and](#)
19 [parameterization intercomparison: An Advanced Aerosol Activation Scheme, *J. Geophys.*](#)
20 [Res. D: Atmos.](#), 120(14), 6952–6979, 2015b.
- 21 [Zhu, C., Kobayashi, H., Kanaya, Y. and Saito, M.: Size-dependent validation of MODIS](#)
22 [MCD64A1 burned area over six vegetation types in boreal Eurasia: Large underestimation in](#)
23 [croplands, *Sci. Rep.*](#), 7(1), 4181, 2017.
- 24 [Zuidema, P., Redemann, J., Haywood, J., Wood, R., Piketh, S., Hipondoka, M. and Formenti,](#)
25 [P.: Smoke and clouds above the southeast Atlantic: Upcoming field campaigns probe](#)
26 [absorbing aerosol’s impact on climate, *Bull. Am. Meteorol. Soc.*](#), 97(7), 1131–1135, 2016.
- 27 [Zuidema, P., Sedlacek, A. J., III, Flynn, C., Springston, S., Delgado, R., Zhang, J., Aiken,](#)
28 [A. C., Koontz, A. and Muradyan, P.: The Ascension Island Boundary Layer in the Remote](#)
29 [Southeast Atlantic is Often Smoky, *Geophys. Res. Lett.*](#), 45(9), 4456–4465, 2018.

30

1 **Table 1. Specifications of the observations used in this study.**

| Instrument [platform] | Primary measurement | Temporal resolution |
|---|---|--|
| SP2 [P3] | Black carbon mass per particle, 90–500 nm | Particle by particle |
| Time of Flight (ToF) – Aerodyne aerosol mass spectrometer (AMS) [P3] | Non-refractory aerosol composition (~ 50 to 500 nm vacuum aerodynamic diameter) | 5s |
| UHSAS, ultra-high sensitivity aerosol spectrometer [P3] | Number size distribution for dry particle diameters between 60 and 1000 nm | 1s |
| Nephelometer [P3] | Submicron dry particle scattering coefficient at 450, 550, 700 nm | 6s |
| PSAP, particle soot absorption photometer [P3] | Submicron dry particle light absorption at 470, 530 and 660 nm | 1-60s depending on concentration |
| 4STAR, an airborne sun-/sky-photometer [P3] | Hyperspectral direct solar beam transmittance, AOD; values at 550 nm | 1s |
| HSRL-2, the NASA Langley 2nd generation airborne High Spectral Resolution Lidar [ER2] | Aerosol backscattering and extinction coefficients, values at 532 nm | 10s for aerosol backscatter coefficient and 60s for aerosol extinction coefficient |
| CO/CO2/H2O Analyzer [P3] | Carbon monoxide | 1s |

Formatted: Header

Formatted: Font: Arial

Formatted Table

Formatted: Font: Arial

Formatted: Font: Arial

Formatted: Font: Arial

Formatted: Font: Arial

Formatted: Font: Arial

Formatted: Font: Arial

Formatted: Font: Arial

Formatted: Font: Arial

2

1 **Table 2. Model specifications.**

| Model | Domain extent | Horizontal grid spacing | Vertical levels (> and < 700 hPa) | initializing meteorology | Initializati on frequency | Aerosol scheme | PMBL scheme | Fire emissions source | Emission temporal resolution |
|----------------|------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------------|--------------------|---|-----------------------|------------------------------|
| WRF-CAM5 | 41S-14N, 34W-51E | 36 km | 75, 50 | NCEP Final Analysis | 5 days | MAM3 | Bretherton and Park (2009) Bretherton and Park (Bretherton and Park, 2009) | QFED2 | Daily |
| GEOS-5 | Global | 25 by 31 km | 72, 17 | MERRA-2 | Daily | AeroChem (GOCART) | TURBDAY | QFED2 | Daily |
| GEOS-Chem | Global | 2.5° by 2 (lon, lat) | 17, 55 | GEOS-FP | Hourly | GEOS-Chem standard | VDIFF: non-local scheme formulated by Holtslag and Boville (1993)(1993) | QFED2 | Daily |
| EAM-E3SM | Global | 100 km | 72, 17 | ERA-INT | Every 3 hours | MAM4 | CLUBB (Larson and Golaz, 2005) CLUBB (Larson and Golaz, 2005) | GFED* | Monthly |
| Unified Model | Global | 61 by 92 km | 65, 20 | ERA-INT | Every 6 hours | GLOMAP-mode | Lock et al. (2000) Lock et al. (2000) | FEER | Daily |
| ALADIN-Climate | 37S-9N; 33W-45E | 12 km | 34, 6 | ERA-INT | Once | Interactive | | GFED | Monthly |

*IPCC AR5 emissions, based on GFED emissions -averaged between 1997-2002.

2
3
4
5

Formatted: Header

Formatted Table

1 **Table 3. Comparison of flight day values to the monthly mean climatology formulated from**
 2 **the same model. Shown are the mean bias (MB), and root mean square deviation (RMSD),**
 3 **as well as their ratio (%) to the monthly mean.**

| | WRF-CAM5 | | GEOS-5 | |
|---|----------|-------|--------|-------|
| | MB | RMSD | MB | RMSD |
| <i>Smoke Top Height (m) simulated as observed by HSRL-2 on ER2</i> | | | | |
| | +125 | 500 | +369 | 505 |
| | (+3%) | (11%) | (+11%) | (15%) |
| <i>Smoke Base Height (m) simulated as observed by HSRL-2 on ER2</i> | | | | |
| | +374 | 426 | +103 | 292 |
| | (+20%) | (32%) | (+8%) | (23%) |
| <i>Black Carbon Mass (ng m⁻³)</i> | | | | |
| 3-6 km | -4.5 | 182.5 | -1.8 | 198.2 |
| | (-1%) | (27%) | (-0%) | (30%) |
| FT_{3km} | +164.1 | 319.3 | -98.8 | 423.6 |
| | (+25%) | (50%) | (-9%) | (38%) |
| MBL | +40.4 | 80.3 | +82.4 | 354.2 |
| | (+31%) | (63%) | (+24%) | (93%) |
| <i>Organic Aerosol Mass (ug m⁻³)</i> | | | | |
| 3-6 km | -0.0 | 1.5 | +0.0 | 2.9 |
| | (-0%) | (27%) | (+0%) | (32%) |
| FT_{3km} | +1.3 | 2.6 | -1.6 | 6.2 |
| | (+25%) | (50%) | (-10%) | (40%) |

Formatted: Header

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

| | | | | |
|-----|----------------|--------------|----------------|--------------|
| MBL | +0.3 (+36%) | 0.6 (70%) | +1.0 (+10%) | 4.0 (92%) |
|-----|----------------|--------------|----------------|--------------|

Sulfate Aerosol Mass ($\mu\text{g}\cdot\text{m}^{-2}$)

| | | | | |
|--------|---------------|--------------|---|---|
| 3-6 km | -0.1 (-4%) | 0.2 (19%) | = | = |
|--------|---------------|--------------|---|---|

| | | | | |
|---------------|----------------|--------------|---|---|
| FT \leq 3km | +0.2 (+17%) | 0.4 (31%) | = | = |
|---------------|----------------|--------------|---|---|

| | | | | |
|-----|----------------|--------------|---|---|
| MBL | +0.1 (+12%) | 0.3 (44%) | = | = |
|-----|----------------|--------------|---|---|

Volumetric Mean Diameter (μm)

| | | | | |
|--------|-------------|------------|---|---|
| 3-6 km | -7 (-3%) | 40 (4%) | = | = |
|--------|-------------|------------|---|---|

| | | | | |
|---------------|-------------|------------|---|---|
| FT \leq 3km | -6 (-2%) | 47 (6%) | - | - |
|---------------|-------------|------------|---|---|

| | | | | |
|-----|--------------|-------------|---|---|
| MBL | -22 (-7%) | 37 (12%) | - | - |
|-----|--------------|-------------|---|---|

Aerosol Optical Depth simulated as observed by HSRL-2 on EP2

| | | | | |
|--------------|-----------------|----------------|-----------------|----------------|
| Above clouds | +0.018 (+7%) | 0.055 (21%) | +0.004 (+1%) | 0.036 (16%) |
|--------------|-----------------|----------------|-----------------|----------------|

Aerosol Optical Depth simulated as observed by 4STAR on P3

| | | | | |
|--------------|------------------|----------------|-----------------|----------------|
| Above clouds | +0.034 (+12%) | 0.048 (18%) | -0.019 (-9%) | 0.057 (26%) |
|--------------|------------------|----------------|-----------------|----------------|

Extinction Coefficient (Mm^{-1}) simulated as observed by HSRL-2 on EP2

Formatted: Header

Formatted: Portuguese (Brazil)

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

| | | | | |
|--------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| 3-6 km | +3 (+7%) | 42 (23%) | +2 (+5%) | 42 (30%) |
|--------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|

Extinction Coefficient (Mm⁻¹) simulated as observed by neph+PSAP on P3

| | | | | |
|--------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| 3-6 km | -4 (-3%) | 43 (25%) | -4 (-3%) | 44 (33%) |
|--------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|

| | | | | |
|--------|---------------|-------------|--------------|-------------|
| FT≤3km | +11 (+22%) | 22 (42%) | -8 (-13%) | 24 (39%) |
|--------|---------------|-------------|--------------|-------------|

| | | | | |
|-----|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| MBL | -2 (-6%) | 40 (32%) | +7 (+6%) | 67 (62%) |
|-----|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|

Scattering Ångström Exponent

| | | | | |
|--------|---------------|-------------|---------------|-------------|
| 3-6 km | +0.1 (+5%) | 0.1 (6%) | +0.0 (+0%) | 0.0 (2%) |
|--------|---------------|-------------|---------------|-------------|

| | | | | |
|--------|---------------|--------------|---------------|-------------|
| FT≤3km | +0.0 (+4%) | 0.1 (12%) | +0.0 (+2%) | 0.1 (6%) |
|--------|---------------|--------------|---------------|-------------|

| | | | | |
|-----|----------------|--------------|----------------|--------------|
| MBL | +0.1 (+20%) | 0.2 (14%) | +0.1 (+10%) | 0.2 (30%) |
|-----|----------------|--------------|----------------|--------------|

Absorption Ångström Exponent

| | | | | |
|--------|---------------|-------------|---------------|-------------|
| 3-6 km | +0.0 (+1%) | 0.0 (1%) | +0.0 (+0%) | 0.0 (0%) |
|--------|---------------|-------------|---------------|-------------|

| | | | | |
|--------|---------------|-------------|---------------|-------------|
| FT≤3km | +0.0 (+0%) | 0.0 (2%) | -0.0 (-0%) | 0.0 (1%) |
|--------|---------------|-------------|---------------|-------------|

| | | | | |
|-----|---------------|-------------|---------------|-------------|
| MBL | +0.0 (+1%) | 0.1 (5%) | -0.0 (-0%) | 0.0 (2%) |
|-----|---------------|-------------|---------------|-------------|

Single Scattering Albedo

| | | | | |
|--------|----------------|--------------|----------------|--------------|
| 3-6 km | -0.00 (-0%) | 0.04 (1%) | -0.00 (-0%) | 0.04 (1%) |
|--------|----------------|--------------|----------------|--------------|

Formatted: Header

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

| | | | | |
|------------------------|----------------|--------------|----------------|--------------|
| FT _{≤3k} m | -0.04 (-1%) | 0.04 (2%) | -0.00 (-0%) | 0.04 (1%) |
|------------------------|----------------|--------------|----------------|--------------|

| | | | | |
|-----|----------------|--------------|----------------|--------------|
| MBL | -0.02 (-2%) | 0.03 (3%) | -0.04 (-1%) | 0.04 (1%) |
|-----|----------------|--------------|----------------|--------------|

Carbon Monoxide (ppbv)

| | | | | |
|-----------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| 3-6 km | +0 (+0%) | 23 (15%) | +0 (+0%) | 22 (13%) |
|-----------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|

| | | | | |
|--------------------|---------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| FT _{≤3km} | +12 (+10%) | 20 (23%) | -2 (-2%) | 26 (16%) |
|--------------------|---------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|

| | | | | |
|-----|-------------|-----------|-------------|-------------|
| MBL | +3 (+5%) | 5 (7%) | +4 (+2%) | 12 (15%) |
|-----|-------------|-----------|-------------|-------------|

1

2 ~~The optical properties are at 500-550 nm. The values are for the P3 flights unless otherwise~~

3 ~~noted, in the diagonally and horizontally aligned boxes.~~

Formatted: Header

Formatted Table

Table 4. The differences of box-average model values from the observations. Shown are the mean bias (MB), and root-mean-square deviation (RMSD), as well as their ratio (%) to the observed mean.

| | WRF-CAM5 | | GEOS-5 | | GEOS-Chem | | EAM-E3SM | | UM | | ALADIN-Climate | |
|--|----------|-------|---------|--------|-----------|--------|----------|--------|--------|-------|----------------|-------|
| | MB | RMSD | MB | RMSD | MB | RMSD | MB | RMSD | MB | RMSD | MB | RMSD |
| <i>Smoke Top Height (m) compared to HSRL-2 on-ER2</i> | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | -167 | 416 | -466 | 506 | -473 | 763 | -114 | 460 | +6 | 440 | -176 | 930 |
| | (-3%) | (0%) | (-9%) | (12%) | (-10%) | (16%) | (-2%) | (10%) | (+0%) | (0%) | (-4%) | (17%) |
| <i>Smoke Base Height (m) compared to HSRL-2 on-ER2</i> | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | -422 | 553 | -1401 | 1424 | -877 | 938 | -688 | 784 | -616 | 709 | -299 | 566 |
| | (-21%) | (27%) | (-69%) | (70%) | (-43%) | (46%) | (-34%) | (38%) | (-31%) | (35%) | (-15%) | (28%) |
| <i>Black Carbon Mass (ng m⁻³)</i> | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 3-6 km | +60.4 | 171.4 | +47.4 | 206.1 | +7.9 | 283.0 | -256.6 | 287.1 | -234.6 | 279.0 | - | - |
| | (+10%) | (28%) | (+8%) | (34%) | (+1%) | (47%) | (-42%) | (47%) | (-39%) | (46%) | - | - |
| FT≤3km | -13.0 | 456.1 | +162.1 | 527.5 | -1.6 | 392.3 | -524.8 | 655.9 | -140.2 | 312.9 | - | - |
| | (-2%) | (56%) | (+19%) | (62%) | (-0%) | (46%) | (-61%) | (77%) | (-16%) | (37%) | - | - |
| MBL | -8.2 | 118.2 | +288.3 | 552.8 | +79.4 | 236.8 | +2.7 | 97.7 | -48.6 | 93.9 | - | - |
| | (-5%) | (67%) | (+163%) | (313%) | (+45%) | (134%) | (+1%) | (52%) | (-28%) | (53%) | - | - |
| <i>Organic Aerosol Mass (ug m⁻³)</i> | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 3-6 km | +0.0 | 2.3 | +3.5 | 5.0 | +1.8 | 4.0 | +5.3 | 5.7 | -1.9 | 2.9 | - | - |
| | (+0%) | (42%) | (+63%) | (89%) | (+32%) | (71%) | (+95%) | (103%) | (-34%) | (52%) | - | - |
| FT≤3km | +0.7 | 3.0 | +7.7 | 9.2 | +3.6 | 5.4 | +2.8 | 4.4 | +0.5 | 3.1 | - | - |
| | (+12%) | (53%) | (+117%) | (140%) | (+55%) | (82%) | (+43%) | (62%) | (+8%) | (47%) | - | - |
| MBL | +0.3 | 0.8 | +5.4 | 8.9 | +2.1 | 3.9 | +3.7 | 5.1 | +0.3 | 0.9 | - | - |
| | (+26%) | (83%) | (+546%) | (901%) | (+210%) | (392%) | (+352%) | (494%) | (+27%) | (96%) | - | - |
| <i>Sulfate Aerosol Mass (ug m⁻³)</i> | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 3-6 km | +0.5 | 0.6 | - | - | - | - | +0.2 | 0.3 | -0.4 | 0.6 | - | - |
| | (+67%) | (79%) | - | - | - | - | (+21%) | (43%) | (-56%) | (74%) | - | - |
| FT≤3km | +0.4 | 0.7 | - | - | - | - | +0.1 | 0.5 | -0.7 | 1.0 | - | - |
| | (+37%) | (55%) | - | - | - | - | (+4%) | (42%) | (-56%) | (75%) | - | - |

Formatted: Header

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

| | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|--------------------------------------|----------------|--------------|---|---|---|---|----------------|---------------|---------------------------------|-------------------------|---|---|
| MBL | -0.5 (-38%) | 0.7 (60%) | - | - | - | - | +1.2 (+94%) | 1.5 (121%) | -0.5 (-45%) | 0.8 (67%) | - | - |
| <i>Volumetric Mean Diameter (nm)</i> | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 3-6 km | +42 (+21%) | 43 (21%) | - | - | - | - | - | - | +64/+12 4 (+32/+6 0%) | 65/124 (32/60%) | - | - |
| FT≤3km | +84 (+42%) | 83 (43%) | - | - | - | - | - | - | +72/+11 6 (+37/+6 0%) | 73/117 (37/60%) | - | - |
| MBL | +98 (+48%) | 105 (52%) | - | - | - | - | - | - | +40/+21 5 (+20/+10 6%) | 46/217 (23/107 %) | - | - |

Formatted: Header

Formatted Table

| | WRF-CAMS | | GEOS-5 | | GEOS-Chem | | EAM-E3SM | | UM | | ALADIN-Climate | |
|---|------------------|----------------|------------------|----------------|------------------|----------------|------------------|----------------|--------------------------|-----------------------|------------------|----------------|
| | MB | RMSD | MB | RMSD | MB | RMSD | MB | RMSD | MB | RMSD | MB | RMSD |
| <i>Aerosol Optical Depth compared to HSRL-2 on ER2</i> | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Above clouds | -0.042 (-12%) | 0.077 (23%) | -0.104 (-30%) | 0.123 (37%) | +0.138 (+42%) | 0.189 (57%) | +0.069 (+21%) | 0.093 (28%) | 0.053 (-16%) | 0.087 (26%) | -0.108 (-32%) | 0.140 (37%) |
| <i>Aerosol Optical Depth compared to 4STAR on P3</i> | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Above clouds | -0.068 (-19%) | 0.098 (28%) | -0.134 (-40%) | 0.183 (55%) | +0.008 (+3%) | 0.103 (31%) | +0.055 (+16%) | 0.088 (26%) | -0.155 (-46%) | 0.184 (55%) | -0.106 (-32%) | 0.140 (42%) |
| <i>Extinction Coefficient (Mm⁻¹) compared to HSRL-2 on ER2</i> | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 3-6 km | -16 (-23%) | 23 (32%) | -28 (-38%) | 32 (44%) | +24 (+33%) | 33 (45%) | +4 (+1%) | 17 (23%) | -43/-19 (-59/ 26%) | 49/23 (66/31%) | - | - |
| <i>Extinction Coefficient (Mm⁻¹) compared to neph+PSAP on P3</i> | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 3-6 km | -25 (-34%) | 29 (39%) | -34 (-46%) | 36 (49%) | +5 (+6%) | 41 (56%) | -8 (-11%) | 20 (27%) | -57/-48 (-77/ 65%) | 58/49 (78/66%) | - | - |
| FT≤3km | -8 (-11%) | 34 (48%) | -22 (-29%) | 39 (51%) | +14 (+18%) | 33 (43%) | +6 (+8%) | 21 (27%) | -40/-26 (-53/ 35%) | 49/35 (65/47%) | - | - |

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

| | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|-------------------------------------|----------------|--------------|----------------|---------------|-----------------|---------------|-----------------|---------------|----------------------------|-----------------------|----|----|
| MBL | -13 (-32%) | 23 (54%) | +73 (+175%) | 119 (285%) | +54 (+128%) | 75 (181%) | +104 (+269%) | 115 (297%) | -19/+55 (-44/+132%) | 27/64 (64/153%) | -- | -- |
| Scattering Ångström Exponent | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 3-6 km | -0.6 (-35%) | 0.6 (36%) | -0.1 (-4%) | 0.1 (6%) | +0.0 (+0%) | 0.1 (3%) | -- | -- | +0.0/ 0.0 (+2/-2%) | 0.1/0.1 (3/8%) | -- | -- |
| FT ≤3km | -0.8 (-45%) | 0.8 (46%) | -0.0 (-1%) | 0.1 (7%) | +0.1 (+3%) | 0.1 (5%) | -- | -- | +0.0/ 0.0 (+2/-1%) | 0.1/0.1 (6/6%) | -- | -- |
| MBL | -0.7 (-53%) | 0.8 (57%) | -0.7 (-52%) | 0.8 (59%) | -0.5 (-34%) | 0.7 (48%) | -- | -- | -0.4/-0.6 (-27/-40%) | 0.6/0.7 (45/50%) | -- | -- |
| Absorption Ångström Exponent | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 3-6 km | -0.4 (-27%) | 0.4 (27%) | -0.4 (-27%) | 0.4 (28%) | -0.4 (-25%) | 0.4 (25%) | -- | -- | -0.1/-0.2 (-5/-10%) | 0.1/0.2 (7/12%) | -- | -- |
| FT ≤3km | -0.5 (-30%) | 0.5 (30%) | -0.4 (-27%) | 0.4 (27%) | -0.4 (-23%) | 0.4 (24%) | -- | -- | -0.1/-0.2 (-8/-10%) | 0.1/0.2 (9/11%) | -- | -- |
| MBL | -0.3 (-23%) | 0.6 (41%) | -0.2 (-16%) | 0.6 (43%) | -0.3 (-22%) | 0.7 (44%) | -- | -- | +0.0/ 0.3 (+3/-20%) | 0.5/0.8 (33/54%) | -- | -- |
| Single Scattering Albedo | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 3-6 km | -0.03 (-3%) | 0.03 (4%) | -0.04 (-2%) | 0.02 (2%) | +0.07 (+8%) | 0.07 (8%) | +0.02 (+3%) | 0.03 (3%) | -0.07/ 0.04 (-8/-2%) | 0.07/0.02 (8/3%) | -- | -- |
| FT ≤3km | +0.04 (+1%) | 0.02 (2%) | -0.00 (-0%) | 0.04 (2%) | +0.08 (+10%) | 0.08 (10%) | +0.08 (+9%) | 0.08 (9%) | 0.03/+0.04 (+4/+1%) | 0.04/0.02 (4/3%) | -- | -- |
| MBL | +0.03 (+4%) | 0.07 (8%) | +0.08 (+9%) | 0.10 (11%) | +0.10 (+11%) | 0.11 (12%) | +0.08 (+8%) | 0.09 (10%) | +0.07/+0.10 (+8/+12%) | 0.09/0.14 (11/13%) | -- | -- |

Formatted: Header

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Carbon Monoxide (ppbv)

| | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|----------|---------------|-------------|---------------|-------------|---------------|-------------|----|----|----|----|----|----|
| 3-6 km | -37 (-20%) | 44 (23%) | -19 (-10%) | 30 (16%) | -38 (-20%) | 45 (24%) | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| FT ≤ 3km | -25 (-15%) | 44 (27%) | -14 (-8%) | 33 (19%) | -9 (-5%) | 36 (21%) | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| MBL | -20 (-22%) | 24 (26%) | -10 (-11%) | 21 (22%) | -4 (-4%) | 19 (20%) | -- | -- | -- | -- | -- | -- |

Formatted: Header

Formatted Table

- 1
- 2 ~~The optical properties are at 500-550 nm. The values are for the P3 flights unless otherwise~~
- 3 ~~noted, in the diagonally and horizontally aligned boxes. The hyphens indicate products~~
- 4 ~~unavailable. For UM the pair of values, where given, correspond to dry and ambient humidity~~
- 5 ~~conditions in this order.~~

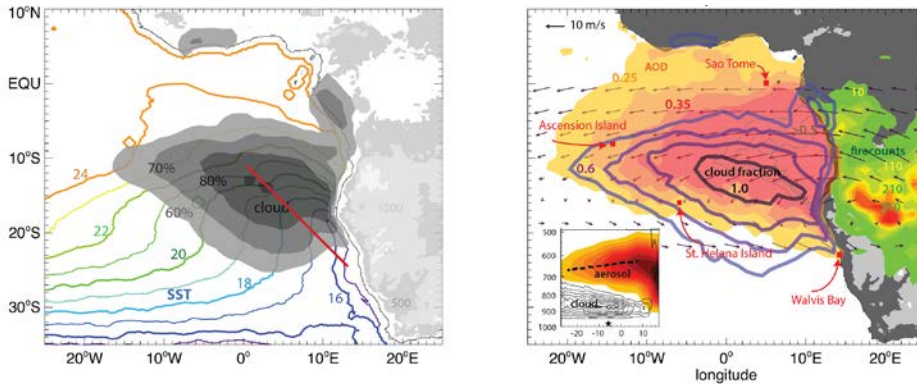
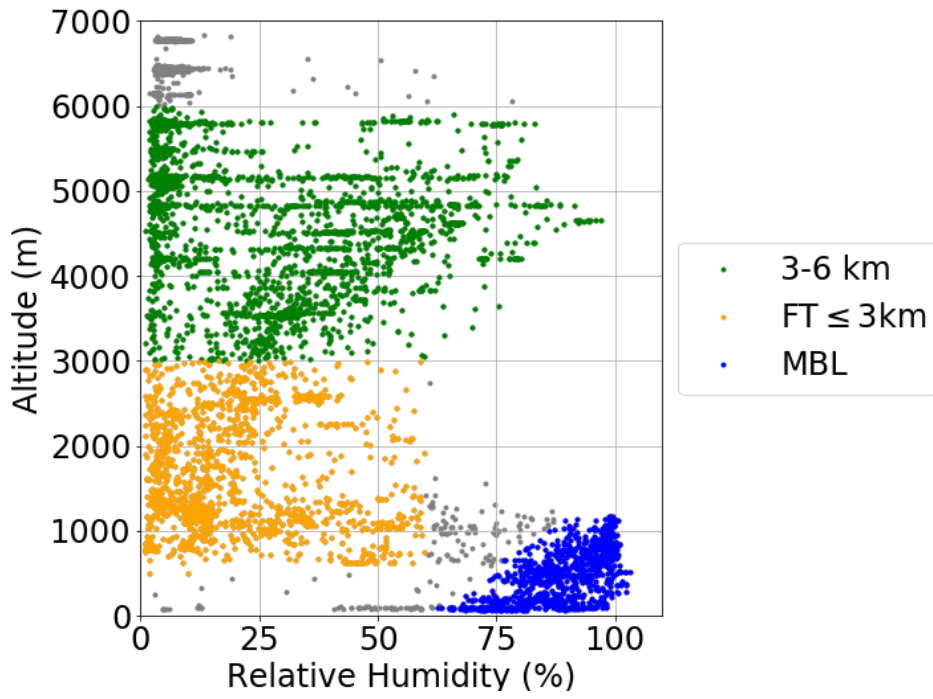
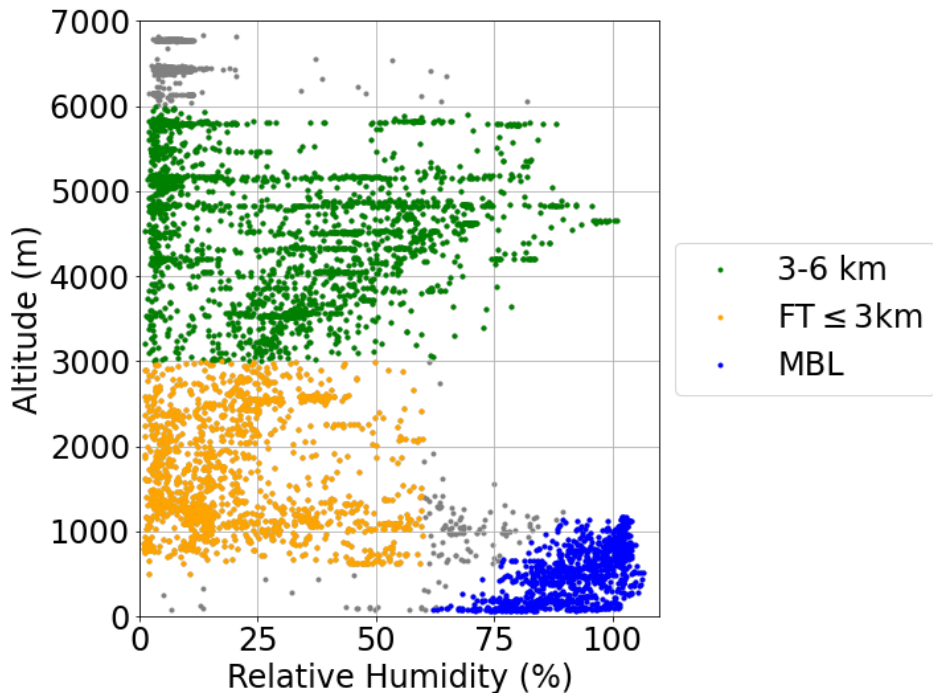


Fig. 1. (a) September 2003-2016 WindSat sea surface temperature climatology (colored contours) and 2000-2016 Terra MODIS low cloud fraction climatology (gray shaded contours), with the routine flight track superimposed (red line). (b) September-mean climatology of MODIS low-level cloud fraction (2002-2012; blue to black contours, 0.6-1.0 increments of 0.1), fine-mode aerosol optical depth (yellow-red shading indicates 0.25-0.45 in increments of 0.05 and very light black contour lines indicate 0.5-0.7 in increments of 0.1), and fire pixel counts (green-red shading, 50-310 fire counts per 1° box in increments of 50), and ERA-Interim 2002-2012 600-hPa winds (referenced at 10 m/s). Inset: September-mean a 6°S-17°S latitude cross-section of CALIOP smoke aerosol count (2006-2012) and CloudSat cloud fraction (2006-2010). The CloudSat cloud fraction are calculated following Stein et al. (2011). Right panel figure reproduced from Zuidema et al. (2016),(2011). Right panel figure reproduced from Zuidema et al. (2016). © American Meteorological Society. Used with permission.

1



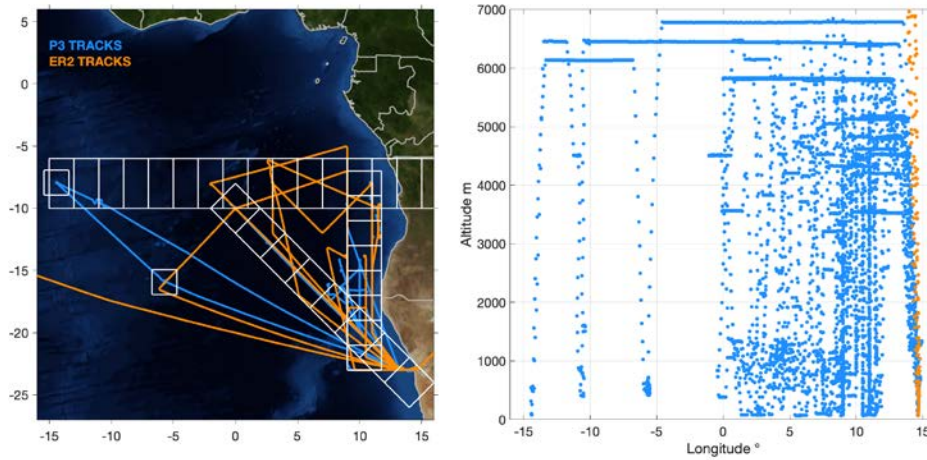
2



1

2 Fig. 2. Observed vertical profiles of relative humidity, derived from the dew point
3 measurements. The blue, orange and green markers indicate MBL, the lower FT and mid
4 FT, respectively, as defined in text. The grey markers indicate the data that do not belong to
5 either group, most of them in the inversion.

1



2

3 **Fig. 3:** (left) The boxes selected for the model-observation comparison, overlaid on the P3
4 and ER2 flight paths (with HSRL-2 observations) from September 2016 and NASA's Blue
5 Marble: Next Generation surface image, courtesy of NASA's Earth Observatory. (right) The
6 altitude and longitude of the flights averaged over 60s. The ER2 was at altitude of about 20
7 km except for take-off and landing.

8

9

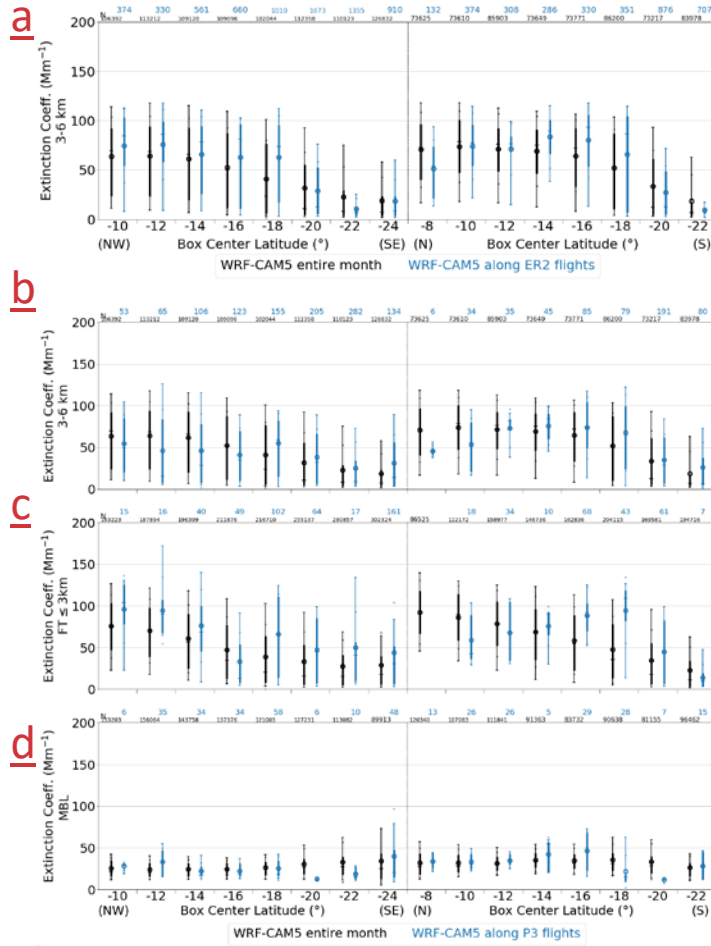
10

11

12

13

1



2

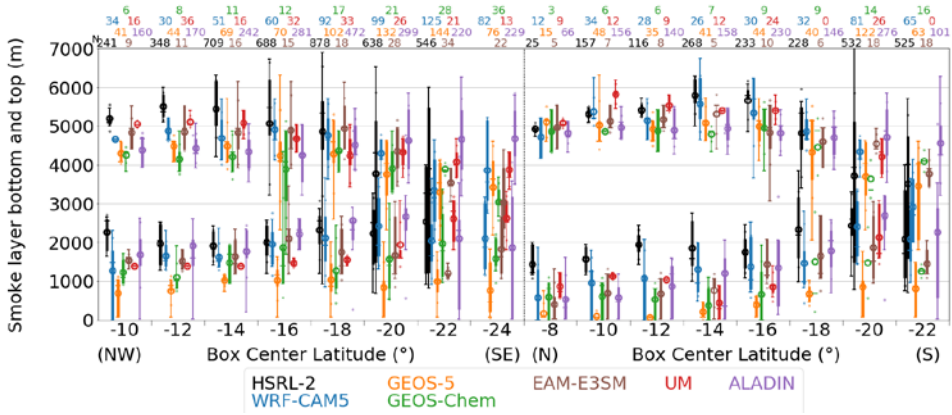
3 **Fig. 4. Extinction coefficients compared between two extracts (monthly climatology and**
4 **flights) of WRF-CAM5 simulations. The top panel (a) is along the ER2 tracks for altitudes**

Formatted: Header

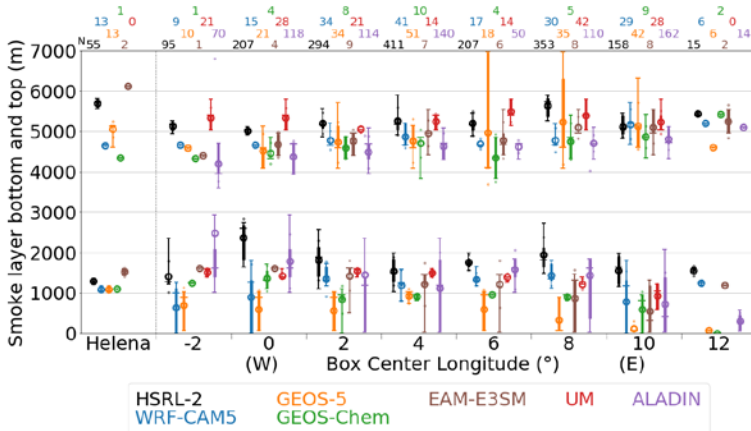
Formatted: English (United States)

1 between 3-6 km. The other three panels are for the P3 tracks for 3-6 km (b), the top of
2 MBL to 3 km (c) and the MBL (d). In each panel, the abscissa represents the eight
3 diagonally aligned boxes and eight meridionally aligned boxes described in Section 3.2 and
4 Fig. 2. In each box, the bars indicate the monthly climatology (black) and samples along the
5 flights (blue). Distributions are represented as box-whisker plots encompassing the 10, 25,
6 50, 75, and 90th percentiles, with circles indicating the mean and mean \pm standard
7 deviation values. The numbers in small print on the top of each panel indicate the number
8 of samples.

1



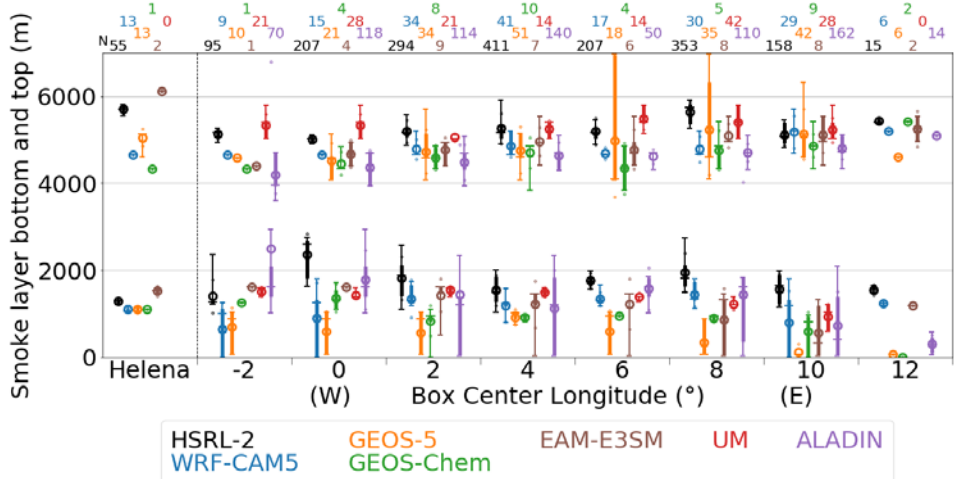
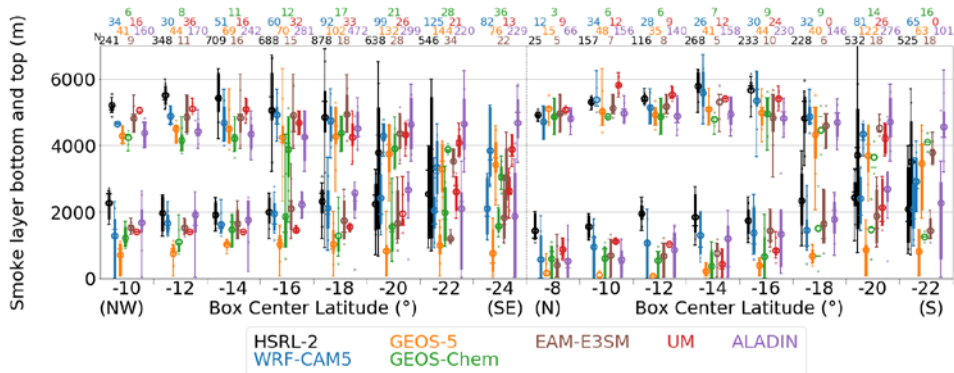
2



3

4

a



1

2

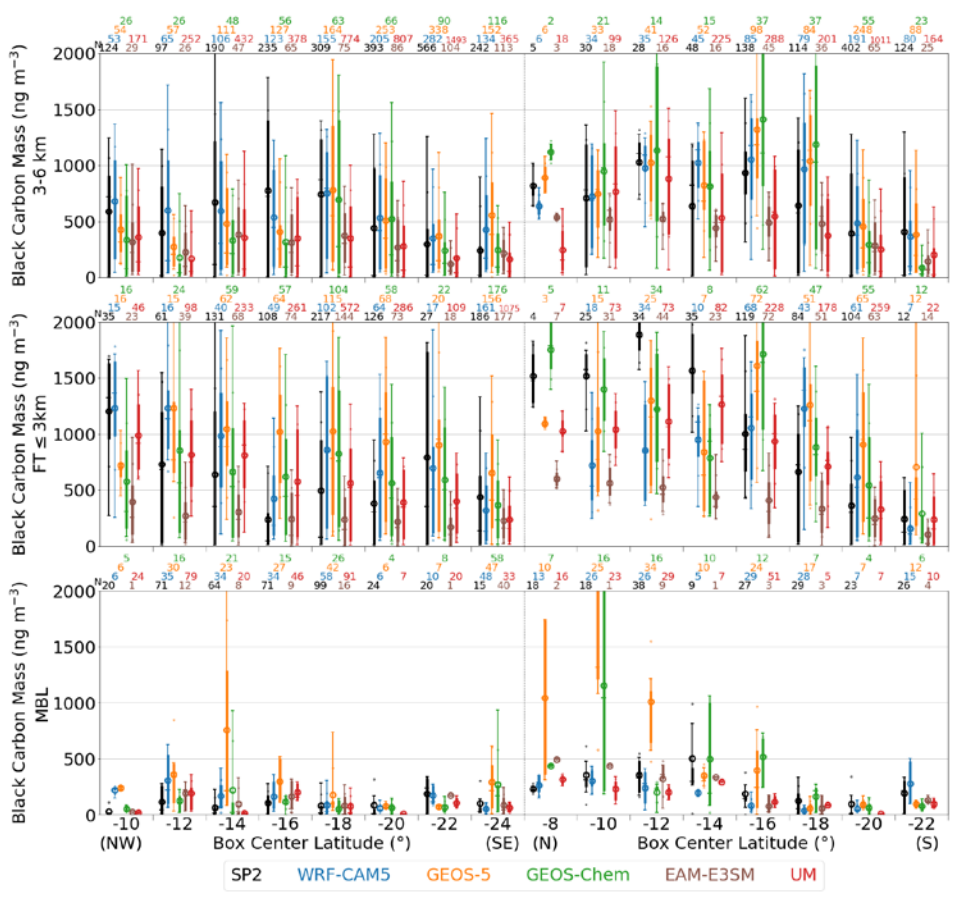
3 **Fig. 5. Smoke layer bottom and top altitudes. Smoke layers are identified through HSRL-2**
 4 **backscatter intensities exceeding $0.25 \text{ Mm}^{-1}\text{sr}^{-1}$, ALADIN extinction coefficient exceeding 17**
 5 **Mm^{-1} and, for other models, BC mass concentration exceeding 200 ng m^{-3} . -See Section 2.1**
 6 **for details. The top panel (a) is for the diagonal and meridional corridors, while the bottom**
 7 **panel (b) is for the St Helena Island and the zonal corridor. See Section 3.2 and Fig. 2. In**
 8 **each box, the bars indicate the observations from the ER2 aircraft (black) and model**

1 **products (colors). See Fig. 4 for a description of each bar and number. The model values**
2 **presented here are sampled along the longitude, latitude and time of the flights. Missing box-**
3 **whiskers indicate products unavailable.**

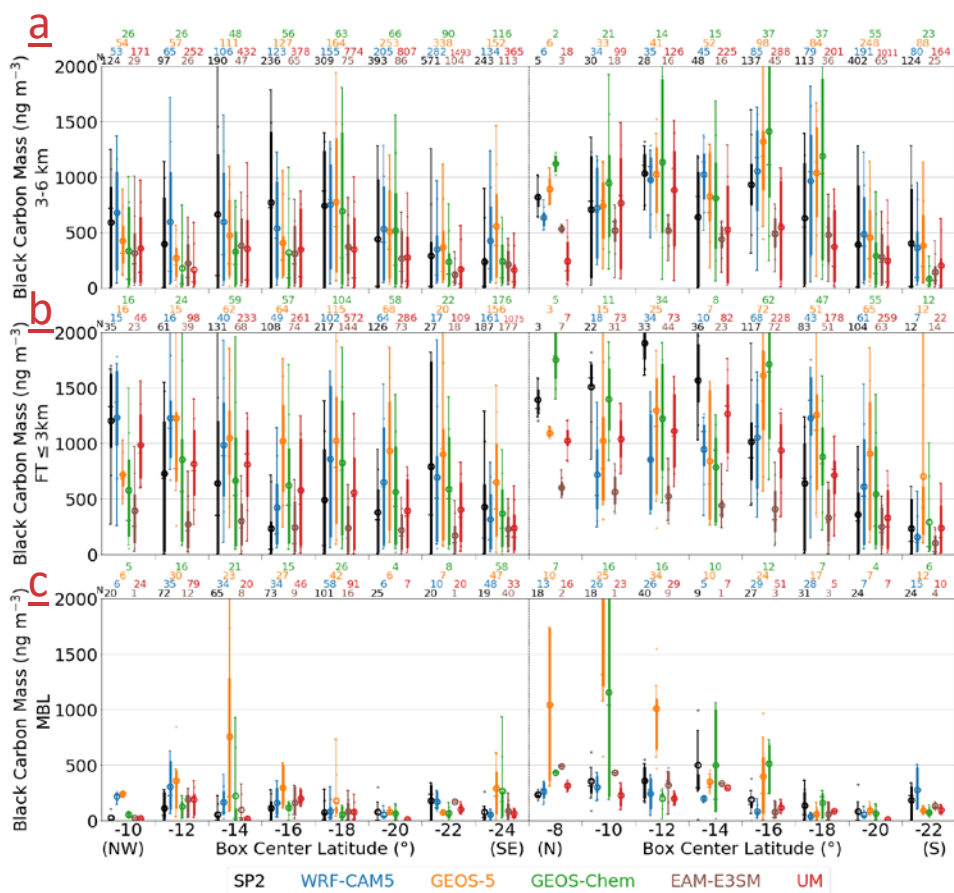
4

Formatted: Header

Formatted: Header



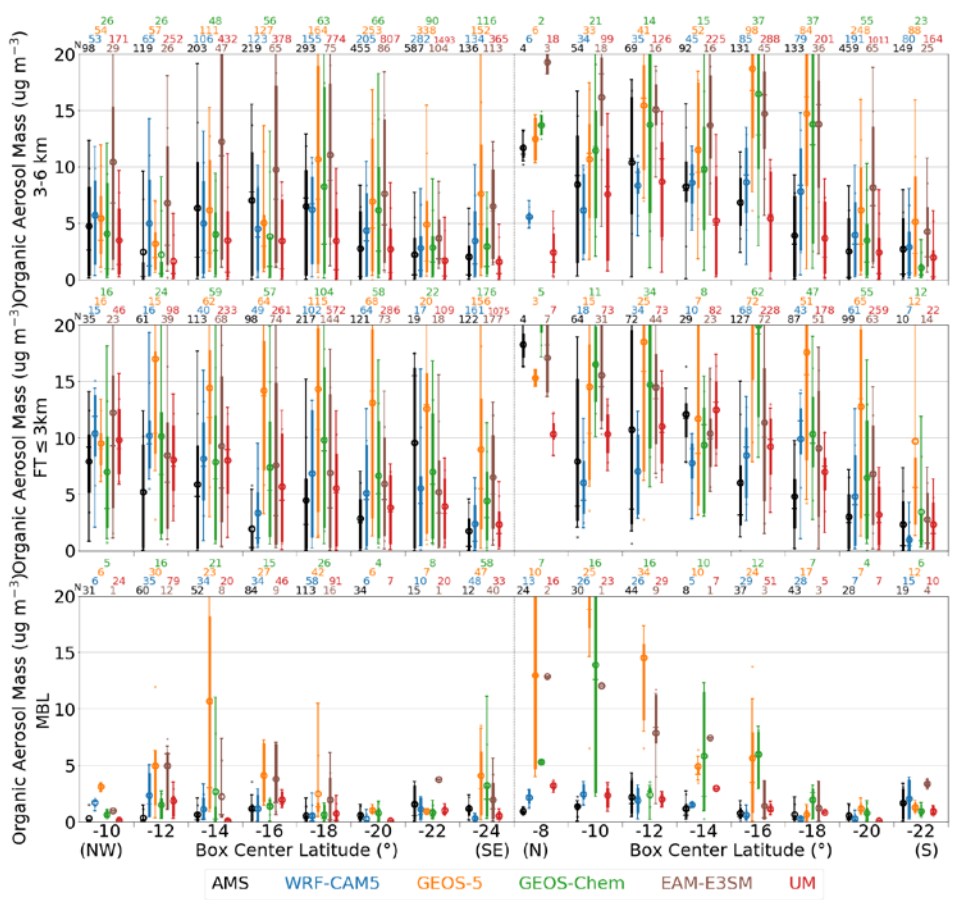
1



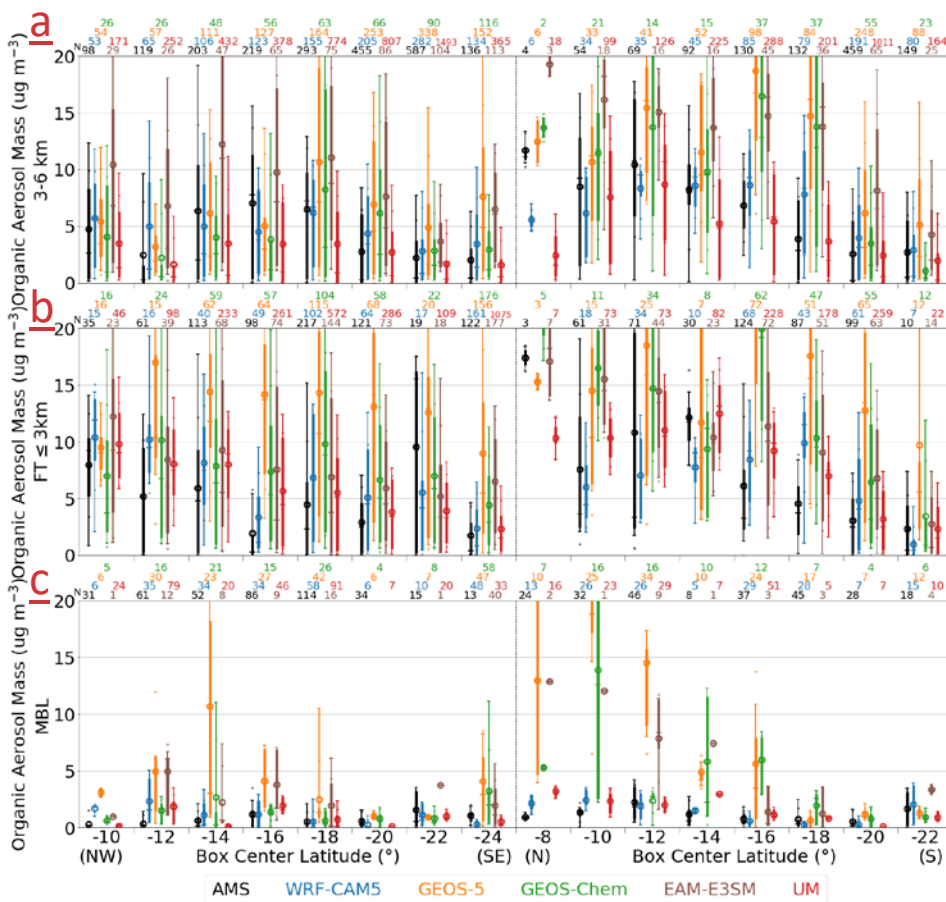
1

2 Fig. 6. Black carbon mass concentrations compared between observations (black) and
 3 models (colors), for (a) 3-6 km, (b) the top of MBL to 3 km and (c) the MBL. The left-hand
 4 side of each panel corresponds to the eight diagonally-aligned boxes of the routine flight
 5 path, and the right-hand side to the eight meridionally-aligned ones described in Section
 6 3.2 and Fig. 2. See Fig. 4 for a description of each bar and number.

Formatted: Header



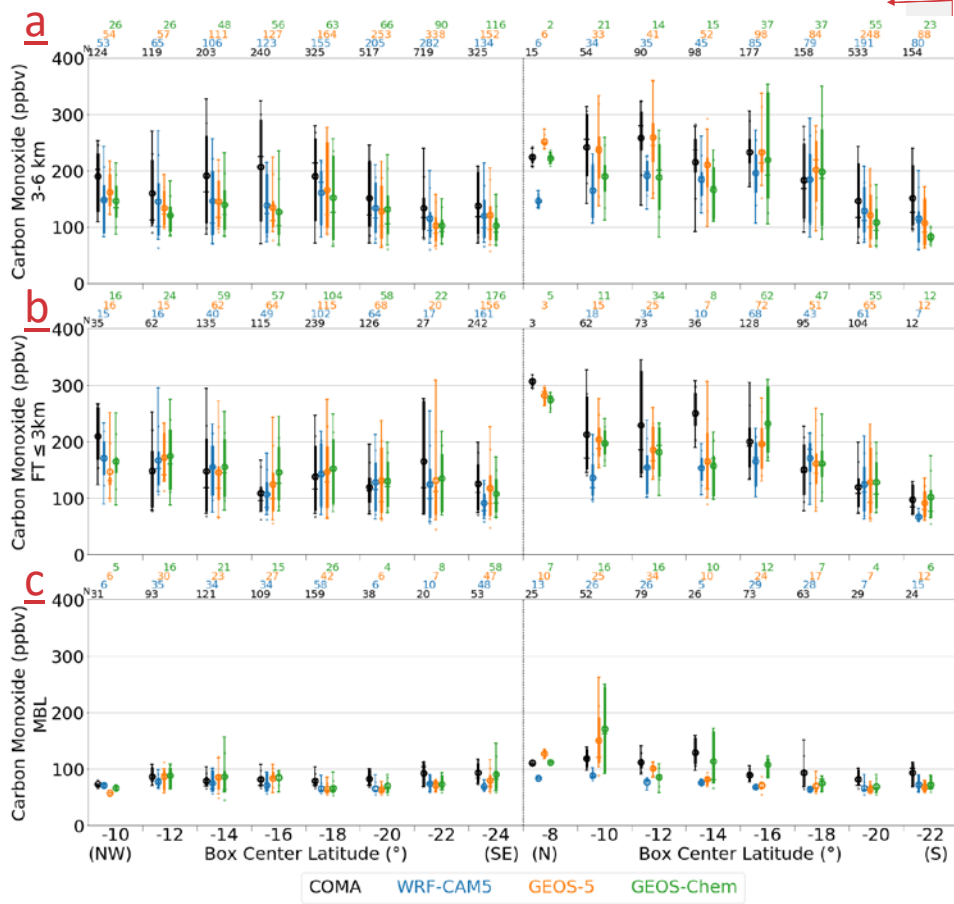
1



Formatted: Header

1
 2 Fig. 7. Same as Fig. 6 but for organic aerosol mass. The range of vertical axis is chosen for
 3 clarity. The GEOS-5 mean values in two boxes exceed the range.

4



Formatted: Header

1

2

Fig. 8. Same as Fig. 6 but for carbon monoxide mixing ratio.

Formatted: Justified, Indent: Left: 0.25", Hanging: 0.25"

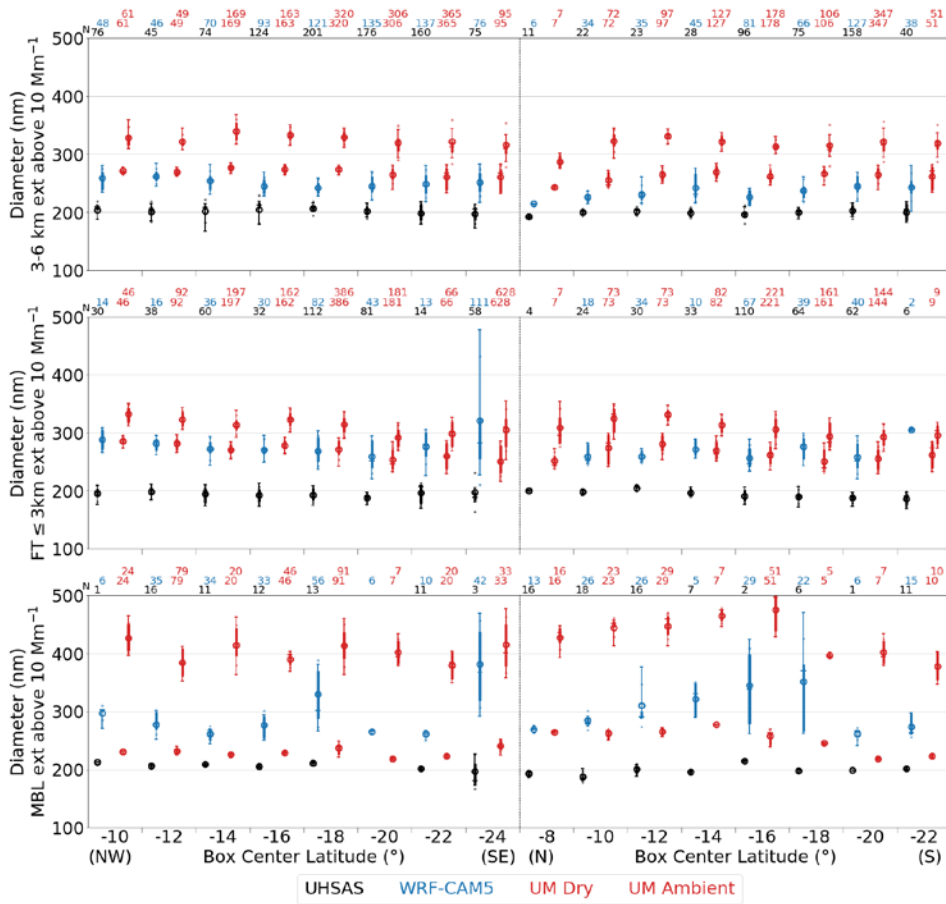
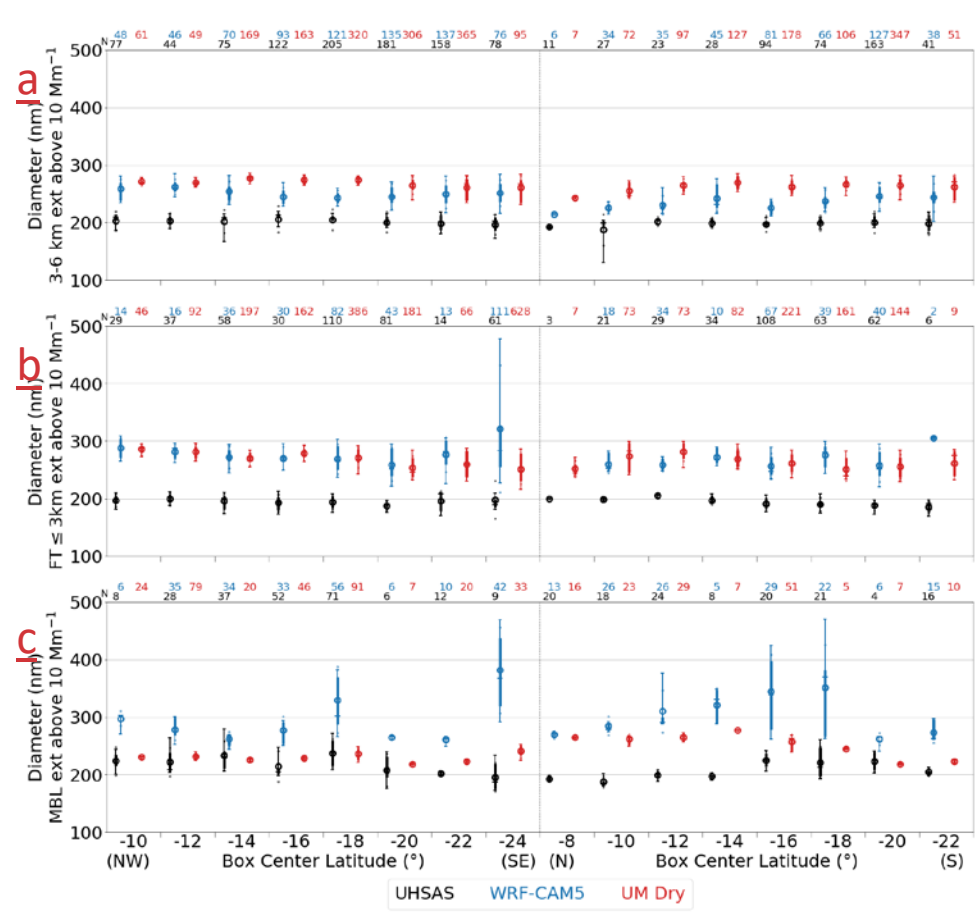


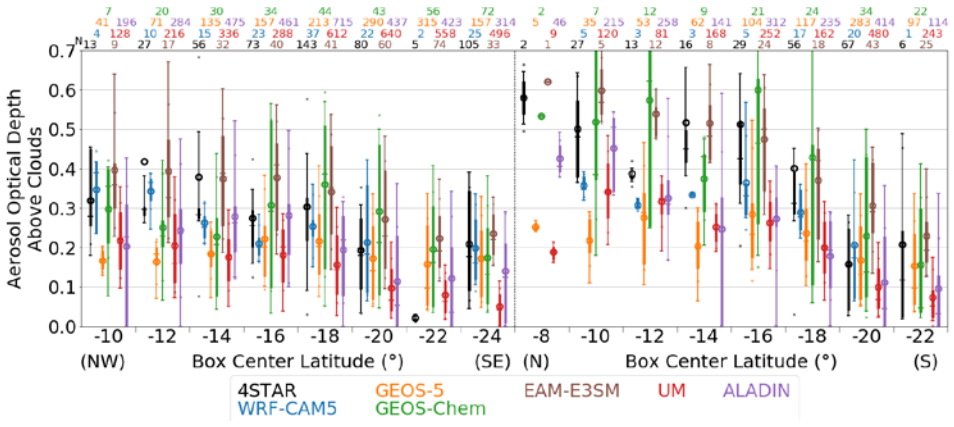
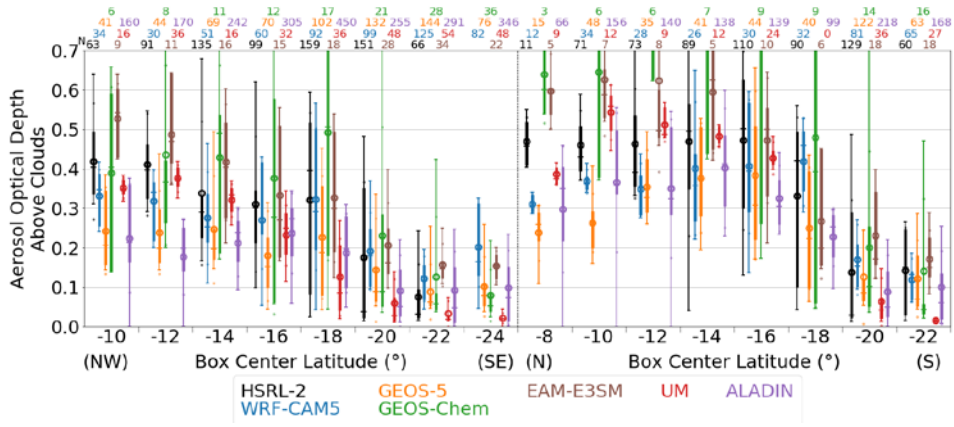
Fig. 8



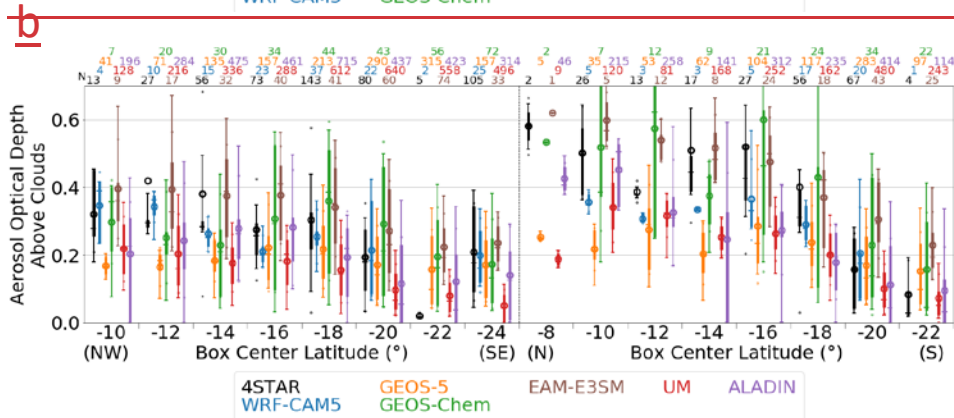
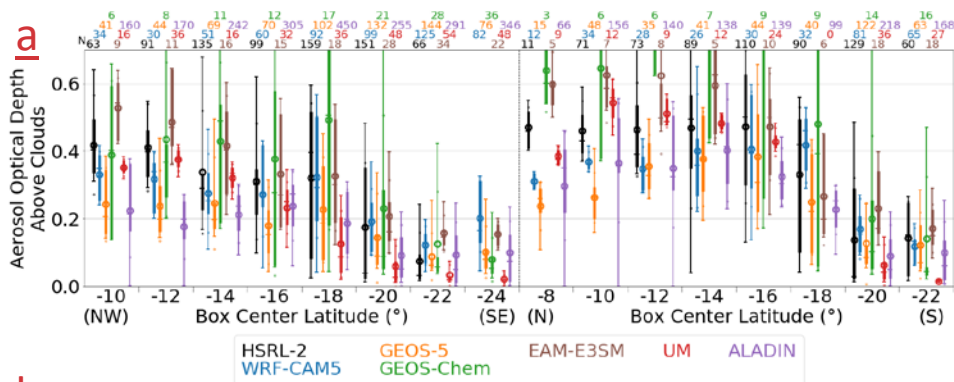
Formatted: Header

1

2 **Fig. 9.** Same as Fig. 6 but for dry volumetric mean diameter. Samples with 550 nm dry
 3 **extinctions less than 10 Mm⁻¹ are excluded. For UM, the values for ambient RH conditions**
 4 **are given to the right of the ambient ones.**



1



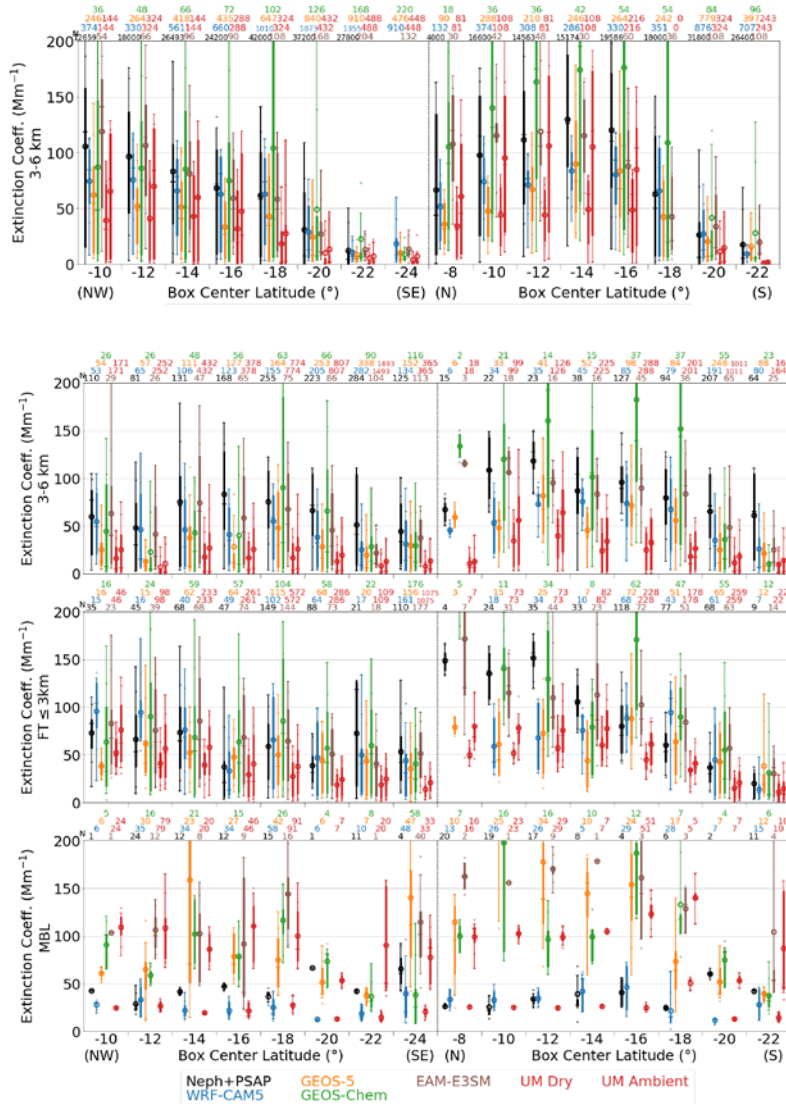
1

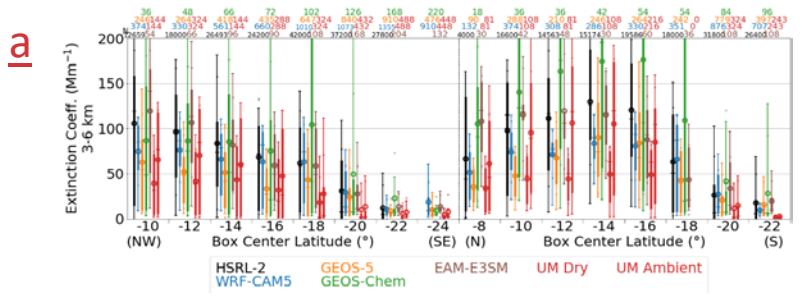
2

3 **Fig. 910.** The aerosol optical depth above clouds (AC-AOD) compared between
 4 observations and models. The top panel (a) compares to the HSRL-2 lidar observation
 5 from the ER2. The bottom panel (b) compares to the 4STAR measurements made while the
 6 P3 aircraft was immediately above clouds.

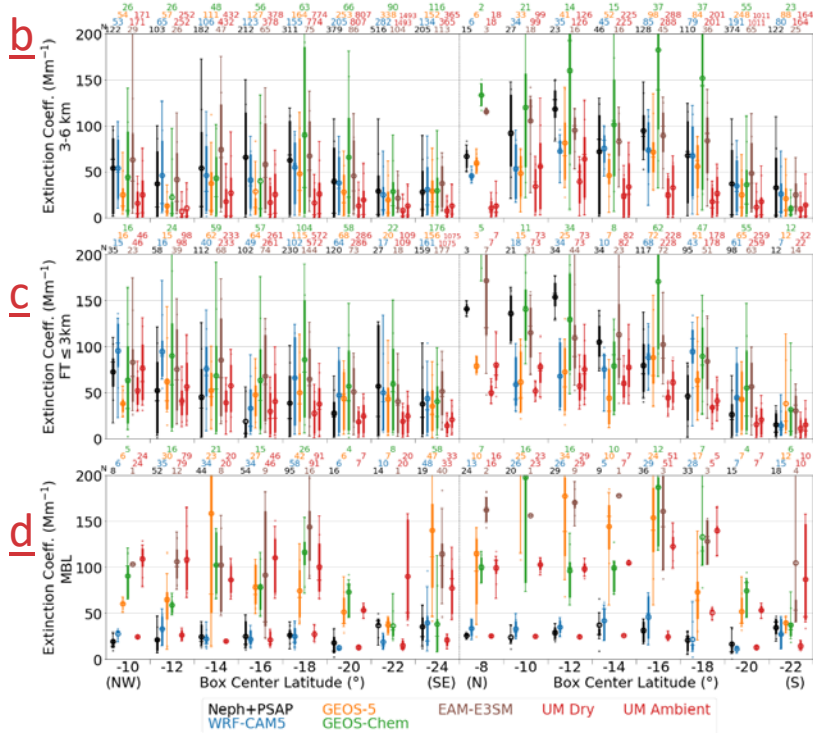
Formatted: Header

Formatted: Font: Arial, 8 pt, Italic, English (United States)





1

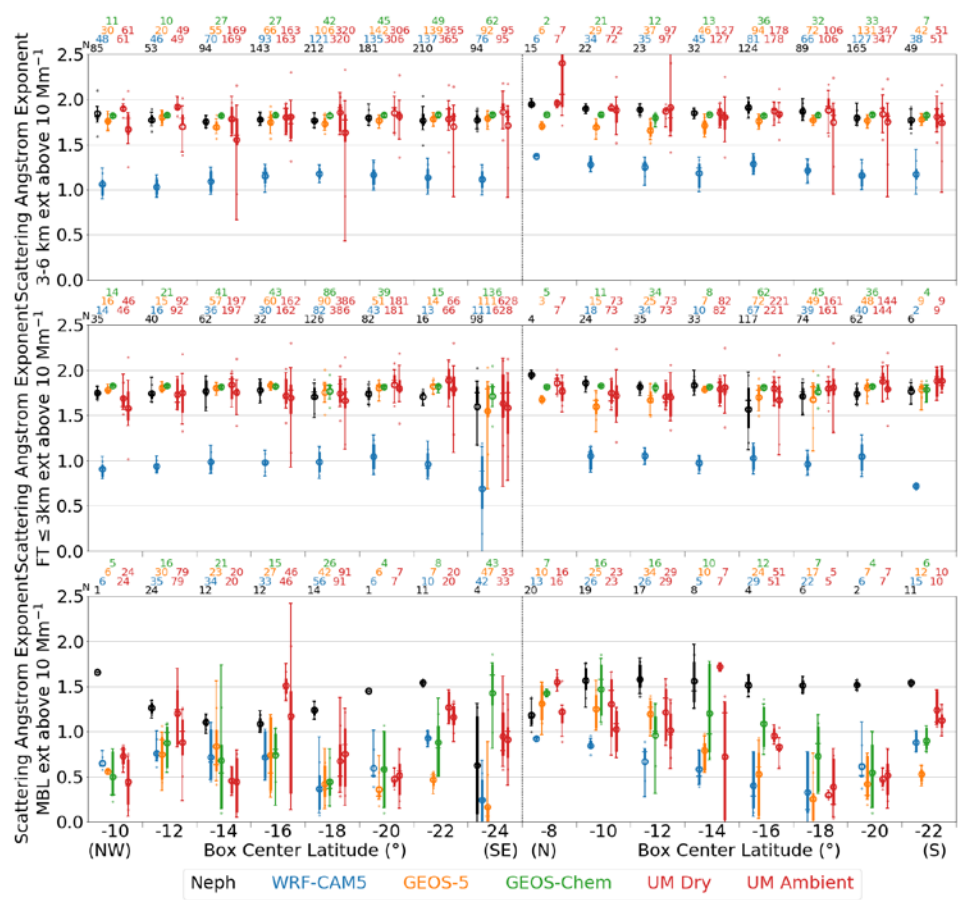


2

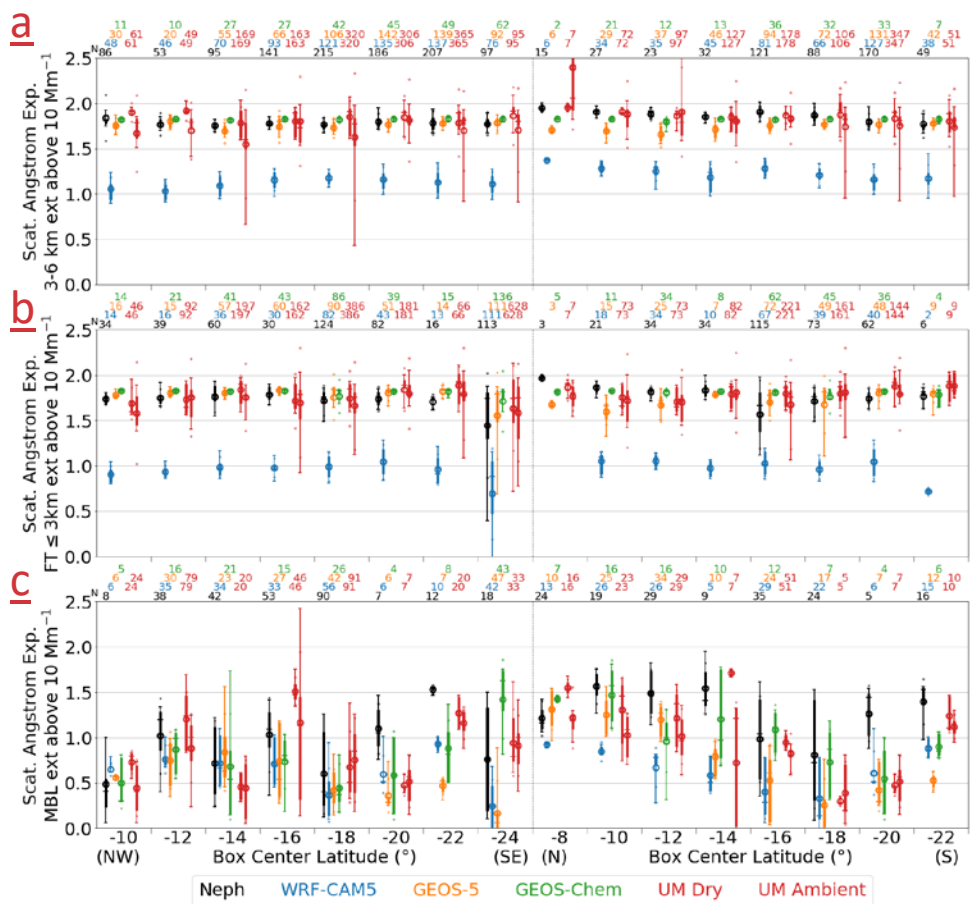
1 **Fig. 1011.** Extinction coefficients compared between observations and models. The top
2 panel (a) compares to the HSRL-2 lidar observation of the ambient particles from the ER2
3 for 3-6 km. The other three panels compare to the nephelometer and PSAP measurements
4 of dried particles aboard the P3 aircraft for (b) 3-6 km, (c) the top of MBL to 3 km and (d)
5 MBL. For UM, the values for dry RH conditions are given to the left of the ambient ones.

Formatted: Header

Formatted: Header



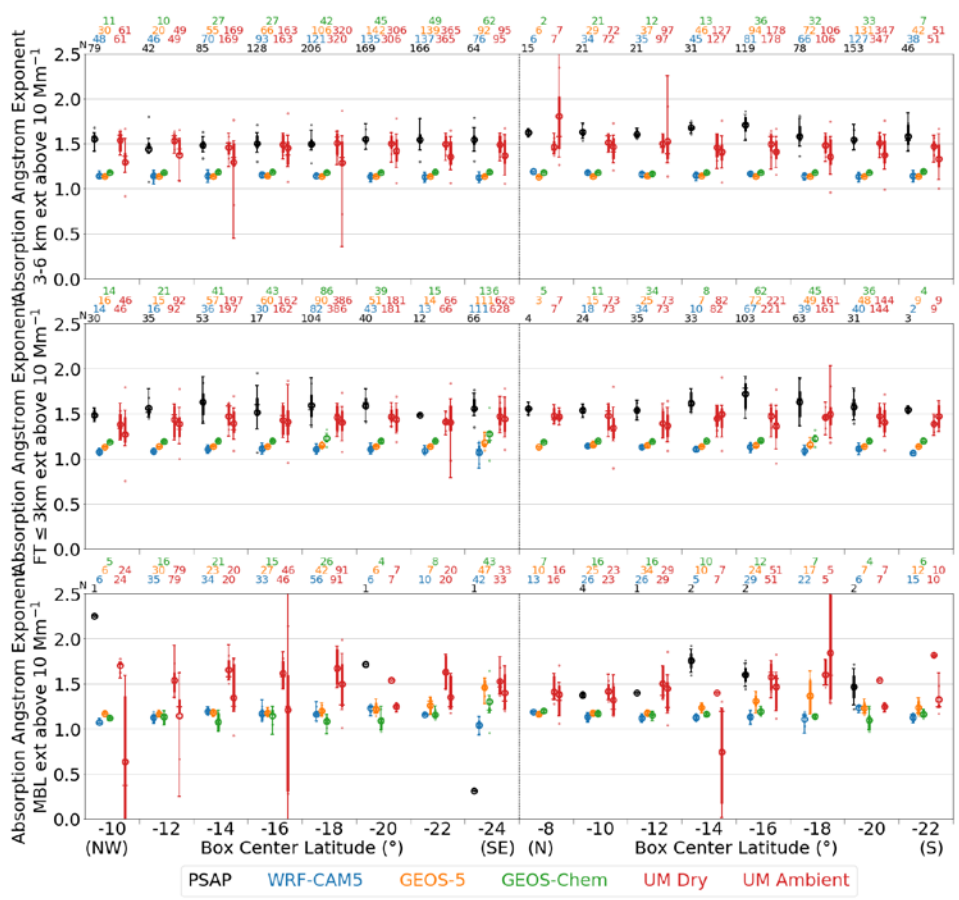
1
2
Fig-11



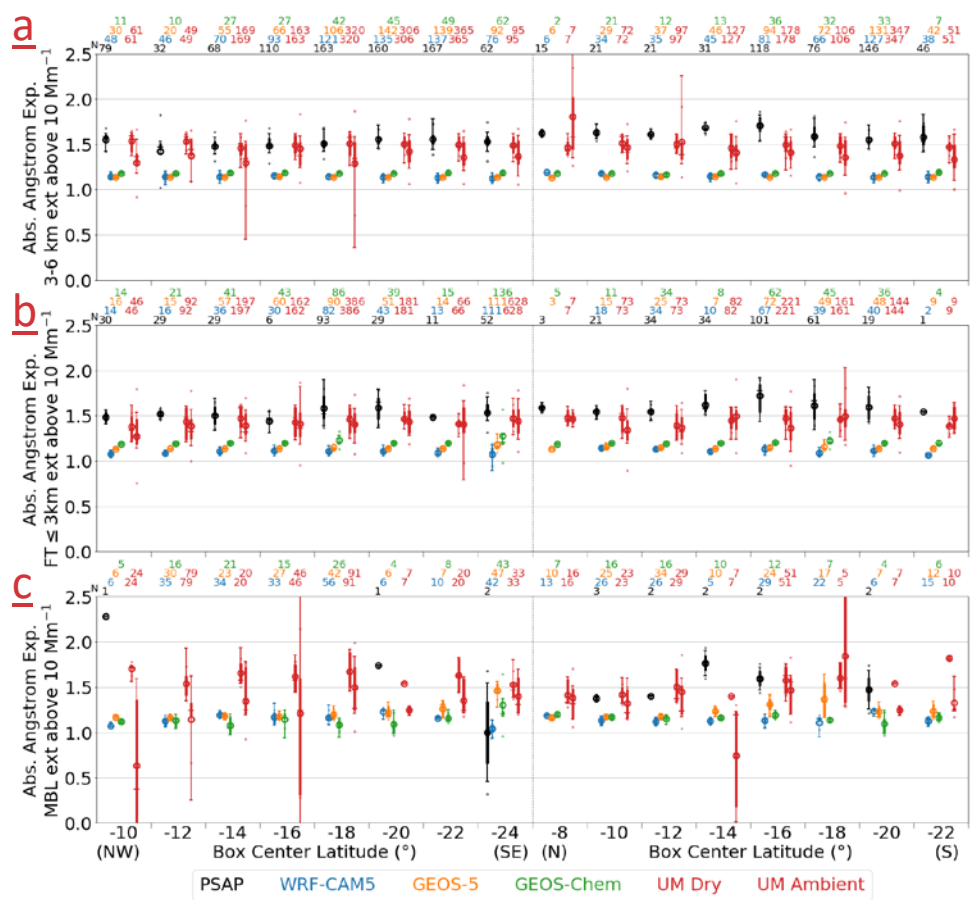
Same as Fig. 12. Same as Fig. 6 but for Scattering Angström exponent.

1
2
3

Formatted: Header



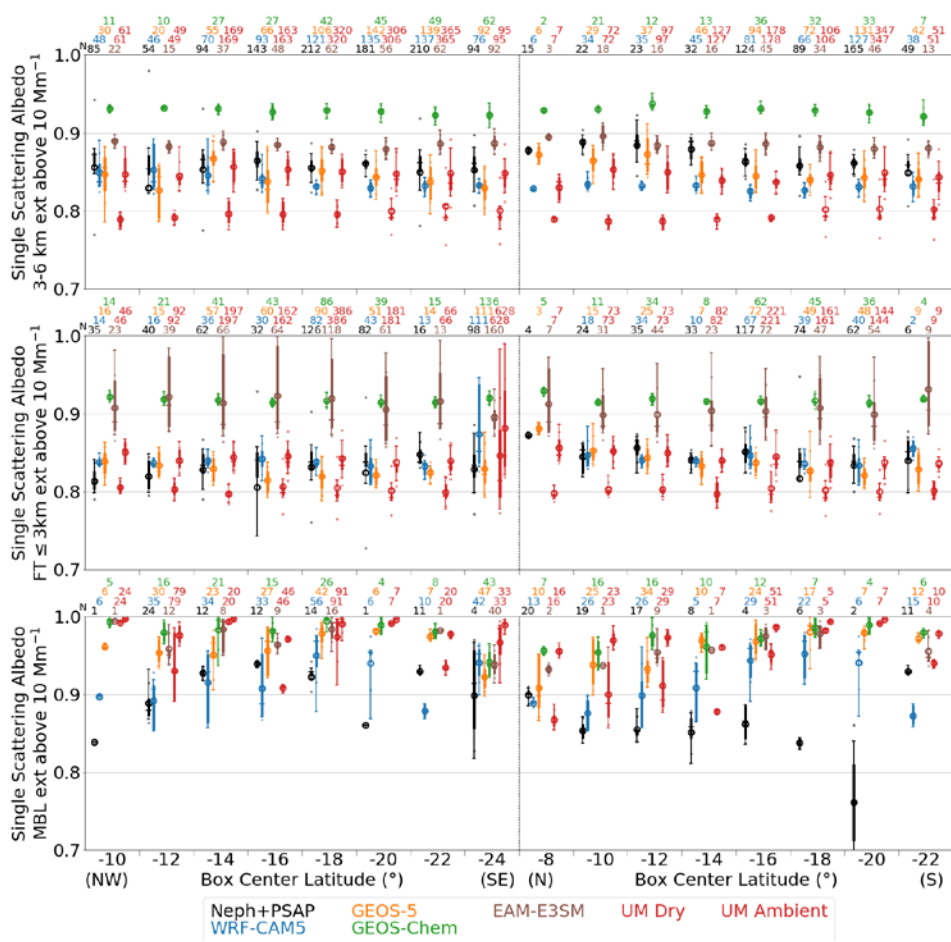
1



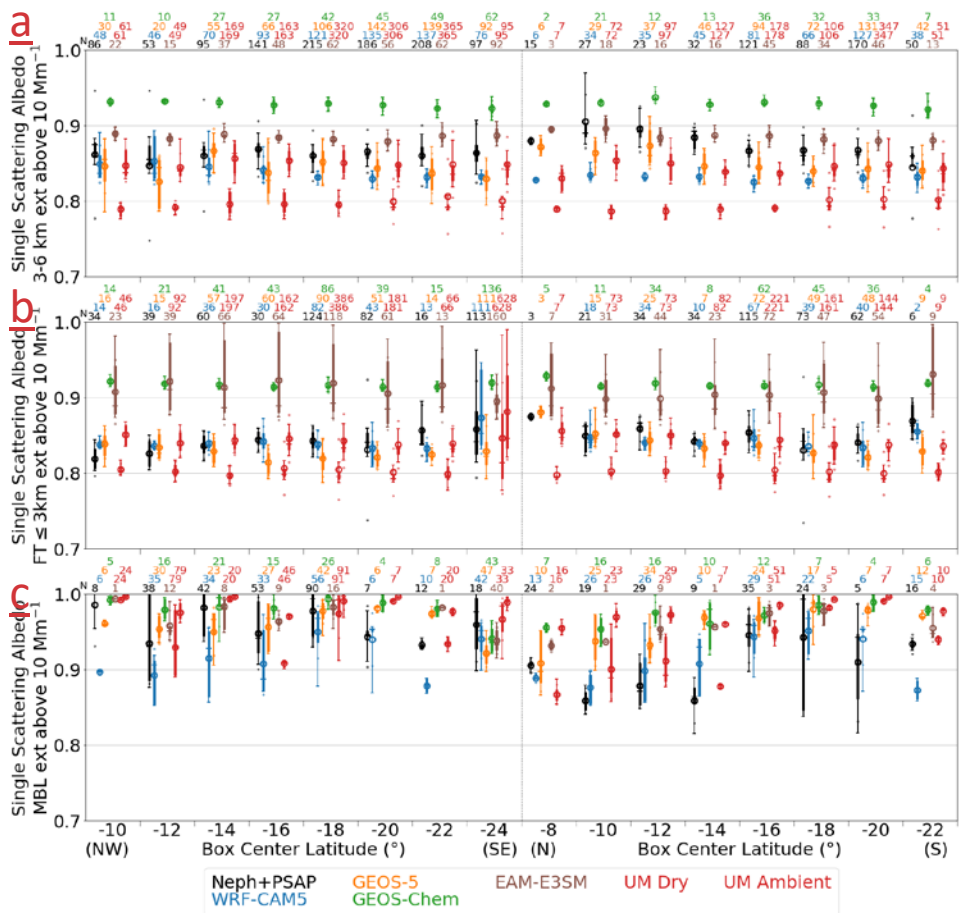
1
2 **Fig. 13. Same as Fig. Fig. 12. Same as Fig. 6 but for Absorption Ångström exponent.**

3

Formatted: Header

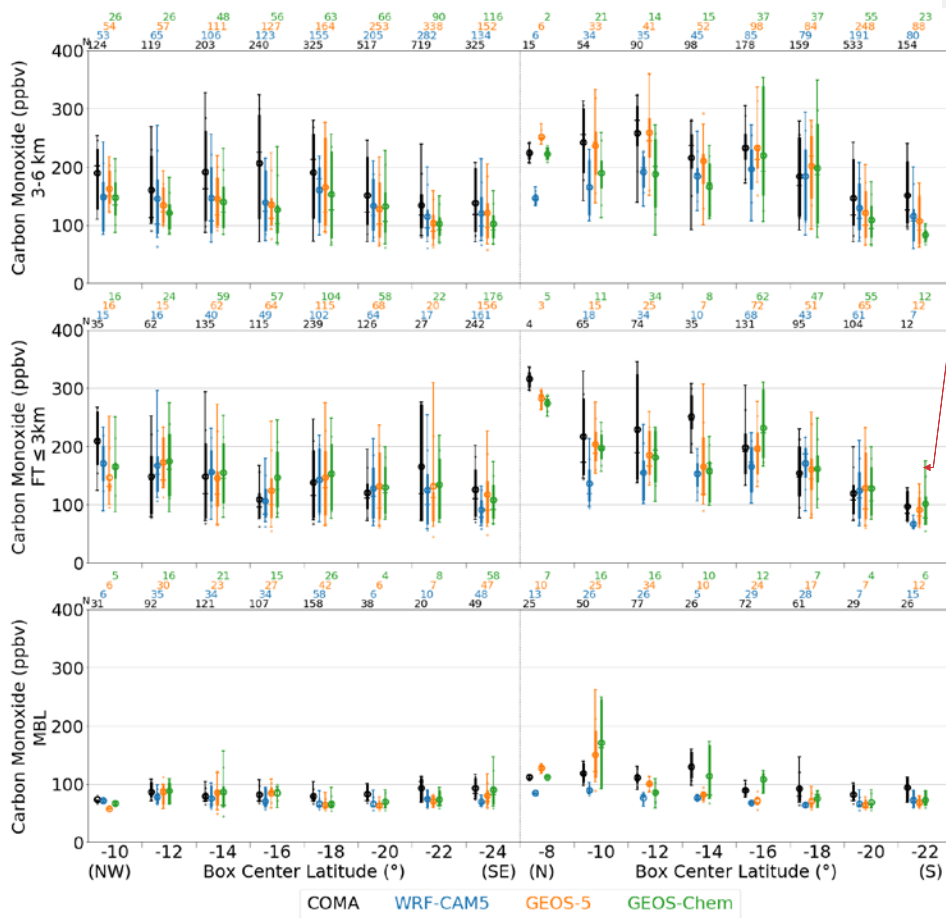


1



1
2
3

Fig. 13. Same as Fig. 6 but for SSA.

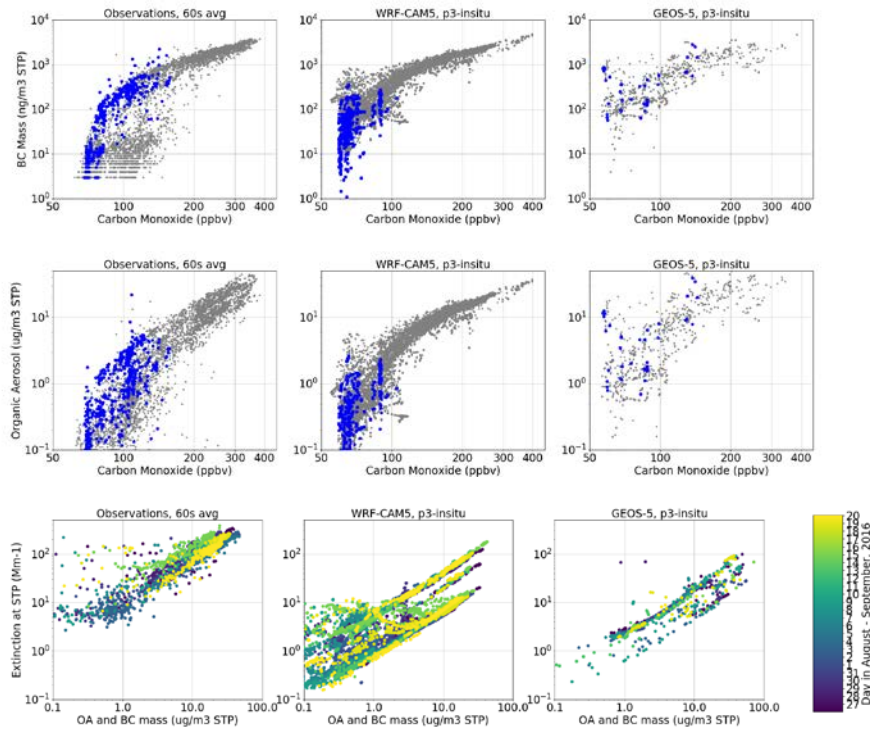


Formatted: Header

Formatted: Justified, Indent: Left: 0.25", Hanging: 0.25"

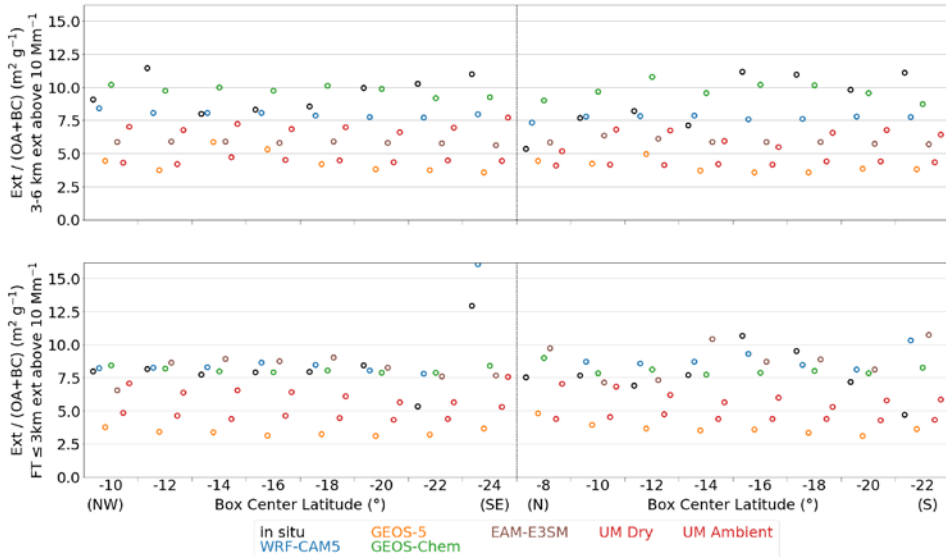
Fig. 14. Same as Fig. 6 but for SSA. Note that ~~carbon monoxide mixing ratio~~.

1
2



1
2
3
4 **Fig. 15. (a) Black carbon mass per air at 1013.25 hPa, 273.15 K compared with carbon**
 5 **monoxide mixing ratio on a 60s average basis for the observation-inmodeled SSA refers to**
 6 **the FT (grey) and boundary layer (blue). (b, c) Same variables but from ambient humidity**
 7 **whereas the WRF-CAM5 and GEOS-5 models, respectively, sampled along the P3 flight**
 8 **tracks. (d, e, f) Same as the first row but with organic aerosol mass in place of BC mass. (g,**
 9 **h, i) The mid-visible light extinction by observations are for dried particles compared with**
 10 **the sum of OA and BC masses, for the FT only. The color indicates the day of**
 11 **measurements.**

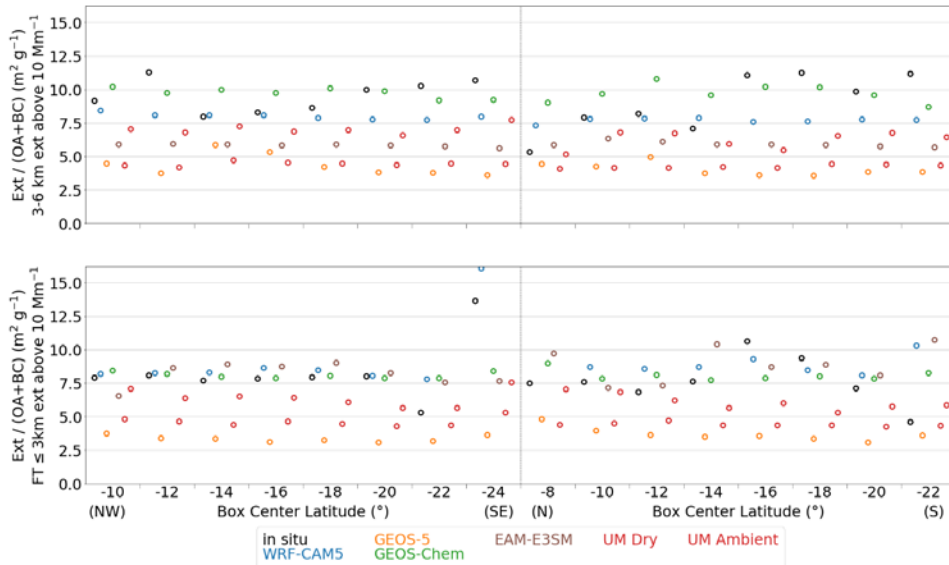
1



2

3

1
2

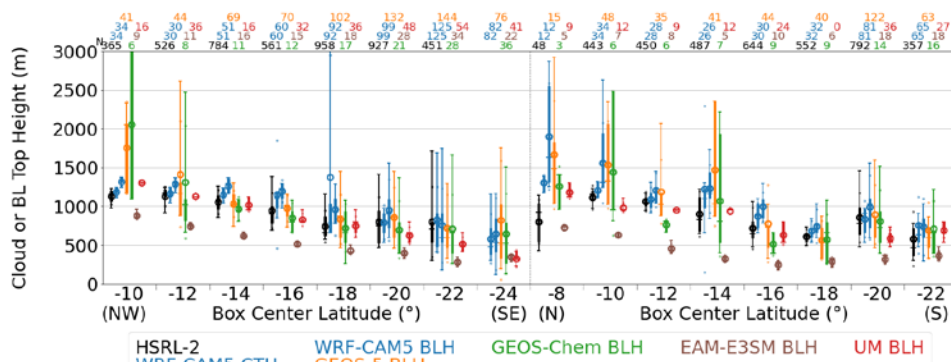


3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10

Fig. 1615. The ratio of extinction to the sum of organic aerosol and black carbon masses, computed for box mean values. The *in situ* observation of extinction is for dried particles, while the models refer to ambient humidity conditions except for UM Dry. The top and bottom panels are for 3-6 km and for the top of boundary layer to 3 km, respectively.

Formatted: Header

Formatted: Font: Italic



Formatted: Header

1

2

3

4

5

6

Fig. 16. Cloud top heights (CTH) as measured by the HSRL-2 and depicted by WRF-CAM5, and boundary layer heights (BLH) from WRF-CAM5, GEOS-5, GEOS-Chem, EAM-E3SM and UM. Cloud top heights are limited to 4 km to exclude mid-level clouds.

1 **Table S1. Comparison of flight-day values to the monthly-mean climatology formulated from**
 2 **the same model. Shown are the mean bias (MB), and root-mean-square deviation (RMSD),**
 3 **as well as their ratio (%) to the monthly mean.**

| | <u>WRF-CAM5</u> | | <u>GEOS-5</u> | |
|---|-----------------|--------------|---------------|--------------|
| | <u>MB</u> | <u>RMSD</u> | <u>MB</u> | <u>RMSD</u> |
| <i>Smoke Top Height (m) simulated as observed by HSRL-2 on ER2</i> | | | | |
| | <u>+125</u> | <u>500</u> | <u>+369</u> | <u>505</u> |
| | <u>(+3%)</u> | <u>(11%)</u> | <u>(+11%)</u> | <u>(15%)</u> |
| <i>Smoke Base Height (m) simulated as observed by HSRL-2 on ER2</i> | | | | |
| | <u>+371</u> | <u>426</u> | <u>+103</u> | <u>292</u> |
| | <u>(+29%)</u> | <u>(33%)</u> | <u>(+8%)</u> | <u>(23%)</u> |
| <i>Black Carbon Mass (ng m⁻³)</i> | | | | |
| <u>3-6 km</u> | <u>-4.5</u> | <u>182.5</u> | <u>-1.8</u> | <u>198.2</u> |
| | <u>(-1%)</u> | <u>(27%)</u> | <u>(-0%)</u> | <u>(30%)</u> |
| <u>FT≤ 3km</u> | <u>+161.1</u> | <u>319.3</u> | <u>-98.8</u> | <u>423.6</u> |
| | <u>(+25%)</u> | <u>(50%)</u> | <u>(-9%)</u> | <u>(38%)</u> |
| <u>MBL</u> | <u>+40.1</u> | <u>80.3</u> | <u>+82.1</u> | <u>354.2</u> |
| | <u>(+31%)</u> | <u>(63%)</u> | <u>(+21%)</u> | <u>(93%)</u> |
| <i>Organic Aerosol Mass (ug m⁻³)</i> | | | | |
| <u>3-6 km</u> | <u>-0.0</u> | <u>1.5</u> | <u>+0.0</u> | <u>2.9</u> |
| | <u>(-0%)</u> | <u>(27%)</u> | <u>(+0%)</u> | <u>(32%)</u> |
| <u>FT≤ 3km</u> | <u>+1.3</u> | <u>2.6</u> | <u>-1.6</u> | <u>6.2</u> |
| | <u>(+25%)</u> | <u>(50%)</u> | <u>(-10%)</u> | <u>(40%)</u> |

Formatted: Header

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

| | | | | |
|------------|-----------------------|---------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|
| <u>MBL</u> | <u>+0.3</u> (+36%) | <u>0.6</u> (70%) | <u>+1.0</u> (+19%) | <u>4.9</u> (92%) |
|------------|-----------------------|---------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|

Sulfate Aerosol Mass ($\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$)

| | | | | |
|---------------|----------------------|---------------------|---|---|
| <u>3-6 km</u> | <u>-0.1</u> (-4%) | <u>0.2</u> (19%) | ≡ | ≡ |
|---------------|----------------------|---------------------|---|---|

| | | | | |
|----------------|-----------------------|---------------------|---|---|
| <u>FT≤ 3km</u> | <u>+0.2</u> (+17%) | <u>0.4</u> (31%) | ≡ | ≡ |
|----------------|-----------------------|---------------------|---|---|

| | | | | |
|------------|-----------------------|---------------------|---|---|
| <u>MBL</u> | <u>+0.1</u> (+13%) | <u>0.3</u> (44%) | ≡ | ≡ |
|------------|-----------------------|---------------------|---|---|

Volumetric Mean Diameter (nm)

| | | | | |
|---------------|--------------------|-------------------|---|---|
| <u>3-6 km</u> | <u>-7</u> (-3%) | <u>10</u> (4%) | ≡ | ≡ |
|---------------|--------------------|-------------------|---|---|

| | | | | |
|----------------|--------------------|-------------------|---|---|
| <u>FT≤ 3km</u> | <u>-6</u> (-2%) | <u>17</u> (6%) | ≡ | ≡ |
|----------------|--------------------|-------------------|---|---|

| | | | | |
|------------|---------------------|--------------------|---|---|
| <u>MBL</u> | <u>-22</u> (-7%) | <u>37</u> (12%) | ≡ | ≡ |
|------------|---------------------|--------------------|---|---|

Aerosol Optical Depth simulated as observed by HSRL-2 on ER2

| | | | | |
|---------------------|------------------------|-----------------------|------------------------|-----------------------|
| <u>Above clouds</u> | <u>+0.018</u> (+7%) | <u>0.055</u> (21%) | <u>+0.001</u> (+1%) | <u>0.036</u> (16%) |
|---------------------|------------------------|-----------------------|------------------------|-----------------------|

Aerosol Optical Depth simulated as observed by 4STAR on P3

| | | | | |
|---------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------|------------------------|-----------------------|
| <u>Above clouds</u> | <u>+0.031</u> (+12%) | <u>0.048</u> (18%) | <u>-0.019</u> (-9%) | <u>0.057</u> (26%) |
|---------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------|------------------------|-----------------------|

Extinction Coefficient (Mm^{-1}) simulated as observed by HSRL-2 on ER2

Formatted: Header

Formatted: Portuguese (Brazil)

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

| | | | | |
|---------------|--------------------|--------------------|--------------------|--------------------|
| <u>3-6 km</u> | <u>+3</u> (+7%) | <u>12</u> (23%) | <u>+2</u> (+5%) | <u>12</u> (30%) |
|---------------|--------------------|--------------------|--------------------|--------------------|

Extinction Coefficient (Mm⁻¹) simulated as observed by neph+PSAP on P3

| | | | | |
|---------------|--------------------|--------------------|--------------------|--------------------|
| <u>3-6 km</u> | <u>-1</u> (-3%) | <u>13</u> (25%) | <u>-1</u> (-3%) | <u>14</u> (33%) |
|---------------|--------------------|--------------------|--------------------|--------------------|

| | | | | |
|---------------|----------------------|--------------------|---------------------|--------------------|
| <u>FT≤3km</u> | <u>+11</u> (+22%) | <u>22</u> (42%) | <u>-8</u> (-13%) | <u>24</u> (39%) |
|---------------|----------------------|--------------------|---------------------|--------------------|

| | | | | |
|------------|--------------------|--------------------|--------------------|--------------------|
| <u>MBL</u> | <u>-2</u> (-6%) | <u>10</u> (32%) | <u>+7</u> (+6%) | <u>67</u> (62%) |
|------------|--------------------|--------------------|--------------------|--------------------|

Scattering Ångström Exponent

| | | | | |
|---------------|----------------------|--------------------|----------------------|--------------------|
| <u>3-6 km</u> | <u>+0.1</u> (+5%) | <u>0.1</u> (6%) | <u>+0.0</u> (+0%) | <u>0.0</u> (2%) |
|---------------|----------------------|--------------------|----------------------|--------------------|

| | | | | |
|---------------|----------------------|---------------------|----------------------|--------------------|
| <u>FT≤3km</u> | <u>+0.0</u> (+4%) | <u>0.1</u> (12%) | <u>+0.0</u> (+2%) | <u>0.1</u> (6%) |
|---------------|----------------------|---------------------|----------------------|--------------------|

| | | | | |
|------------|-----------------------|---------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|
| <u>MBL</u> | <u>+0.1</u> (+29%) | <u>0.2</u> (44%) | <u>+0.1</u> (+10%) | <u>0.2</u> (30%) |
|------------|-----------------------|---------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|

Absorption Ångström Exponent

| | | | | |
|---------------|----------------------|--------------------|----------------------|--------------------|
| <u>3-6 km</u> | <u>+0.0</u> (+1%) | <u>0.0</u> (1%) | <u>+0.0</u> (+0%) | <u>0.0</u> (0%) |
|---------------|----------------------|--------------------|----------------------|--------------------|

| | | | | |
|---------------|----------------------|--------------------|----------------------|--------------------|
| <u>FT≤3km</u> | <u>+0.0</u> (+0%) | <u>0.0</u> (2%) | <u>-0.0</u> (-0%) | <u>0.0</u> (1%) |
|---------------|----------------------|--------------------|----------------------|--------------------|

| | | | | |
|------------|----------------------|--------------------|----------------------|--------------------|
| <u>MBL</u> | <u>+0.0</u> (+1%) | <u>0.1</u> (5%) | <u>-0.0</u> (-0%) | <u>0.0</u> (2%) |
|------------|----------------------|--------------------|----------------------|--------------------|

Single Scattering Albedo

| | | | | |
|---------------|-----------------------|---------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|
| <u>3-6 km</u> | <u>-0.00</u> (-0%) | <u>0.01</u> (1%) | <u>-0.00</u> (-0%) | <u>0.01</u> (1%) |
|---------------|-----------------------|---------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|

Formatted: Header

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

| | | | | |
|--------------|--------------|-------------|--------------|-------------|
| <u>FT≤3k</u> | <u>-0.01</u> | <u>0.01</u> | <u>-0.00</u> | <u>0.01</u> |
| <u>m</u> | <u>(-1%)</u> | <u>(2%)</u> | <u>(-0%)</u> | <u>(1%)</u> |

| | | | | |
|------------|--------------|-------------|--------------|-------------|
| <u>MBL</u> | <u>-0.02</u> | <u>0.03</u> | <u>-0.01</u> | <u>0.01</u> |
| | <u>(-2%)</u> | <u>(3%)</u> | <u>(-1%)</u> | <u>(1%)</u> |

Carbon Monoxide (ppbv)

| | | | | |
|------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|
| <u>3-6</u> | <u>+0</u> | <u>23</u> | <u>+0</u> | <u>22</u> |
| <u>km</u> | <u>(+0%)</u> | <u>(15%)</u> | <u>(+0%)</u> | <u>(13%)</u> |

| | | | | |
|------------|---------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|
| <u>FT≤</u> | <u>+12</u> | <u>29</u> | <u>-2</u> | <u>26</u> |
| <u>3km</u> | <u>(+10%)</u> | <u>(23%)</u> | <u>(-2%)</u> | <u>(16%)</u> |

| | | | | |
|------------|--------------|-------------|--------------|--------------|
| <u>MBL</u> | <u>+3</u> | <u>5</u> | <u>+1</u> | <u>12</u> |
| | <u>(+5%)</u> | <u>(7%)</u> | <u>(+2%)</u> | <u>(15%)</u> |

- 1
- 2 The optical properties are at 500-550 nm. The values are for the P3 flights unless otherwise
- 3 noted, in the diagonally and horizontally aligned boxes.

Formatted: Header

Formatted Table

Table S2. The differences of box-average model values from the observations. Shown are the mean bias (MB), and root-mean-square deviation (RMSD), as well as their ratio (%) to the observed mean.

| | <u>WRF-CAM5</u> | | <u>GEOS-5</u> | | <u>GEOS-Chem</u> | | <u>EAM-E3SM</u> | | <u>UM</u> | | <u>ALADIN-Climate</u> | |
|----------------|--|--------------|----------------|---------------|------------------|---------------|-----------------|---------------|---------------|--------------|-----------------------|--------------|
| | <u>MB</u> | <u>RMSD</u> | <u>MB</u> | <u>RMSD</u> | <u>MB</u> | <u>RMSD</u> | <u>MB</u> | <u>RMSD</u> | <u>MB</u> | <u>RMSD</u> | <u>MB</u> | <u>RMSD</u> |
| | <i>Smoke Top Height (m) compared to HSRL-2 on ER2</i> | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | <u>-167</u> | <u>415</u> | <u>-456</u> | <u>596</u> | <u>-473</u> | <u>763</u> | <u>-114</u> | <u>460</u> | <u>+6</u> | <u>440</u> | <u>-176</u> | <u>830</u> |
| | <u>(-3%)</u> | <u>(9%)</u> | <u>(-9%)</u> | <u>(12%)</u> | <u>(-10%)</u> | <u>(16%)</u> | <u>(-2%)</u> | <u>(10%)</u> | <u>(+0%)</u> | <u>(9%)</u> | <u>(-4%)</u> | <u>(17%)</u> |
| | <i>Smoke Base Height (m) compared to HSRL-2 on ER2</i> | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | <u>-422</u> | <u>553</u> | <u>-1401</u> | <u>1424</u> | <u>-877</u> | <u>938</u> | <u>-688</u> | <u>784</u> | <u>-616</u> | <u>709</u> | <u>-299</u> | <u>566</u> |
| | <u>(-21%)</u> | <u>(27%)</u> | <u>(-69%)</u> | <u>(70%)</u> | <u>(-43%)</u> | <u>(46%)</u> | <u>(-34%)</u> | <u>(38%)</u> | <u>(-31%)</u> | <u>(35%)</u> | <u>(-15%)</u> | <u>(28%)</u> |
| | <i>Black Carbon Mass (ng m⁻³)</i> | | | | | | | | | | | |
| <u>3-6 km</u> | <u>+62.2</u> | <u>172.6</u> | <u>+49.2</u> | <u>206.8</u> | <u>+9.7</u> | <u>282.5</u> | <u>-254.8</u> | <u>285.9</u> | <u>-232.8</u> | <u>277.6</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> |
| | <u>(+10%)</u> | <u>(28%)</u> | <u>(+8%)</u> | <u>(34%)</u> | <u>(+2%)</u> | <u>(47%)</u> | <u>(-42%)</u> | <u>(47%)</u> | <u>(-38%)</u> | <u>(46%)</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> |
| <u>FT ≤3km</u> | <u>-11.7</u> | <u>459.3</u> | <u>+171.0</u> | <u>524.6</u> | <u>+7.3</u> | <u>399.6</u> | <u>-515.9</u> | <u>647.3</u> | <u>-131.3</u> | <u>304.6</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> |
| | <u>(-1%)</u> | <u>(57%)</u> | <u>(+20%)</u> | <u>(62%)</u> | <u>(+1%)</u> | <u>(47%)</u> | <u>(-61%)</u> | <u>(76%)</u> | <u>(-16%)</u> | <u>(36%)</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> |
| <u>MBL</u> | <u>-5.1</u> | <u>119.9</u> | <u>+291.5</u> | <u>553.7</u> | <u>+82.6</u> | <u>238.0</u> | <u>+4.7</u> | <u>98.6</u> | <u>-45.5</u> | <u>92.6</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> |
| | <u>(-3%)</u> | <u>(69%)</u> | <u>(+168%)</u> | <u>(319%)</u> | <u>(+48%)</u> | <u>(137%)</u> | <u>(+2%)</u> | <u>(53%)</u> | <u>(-26%)</u> | <u>(53%)</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> |
| | <i>Organic Aerosol Mass (ug m⁻³)</i> | | | | | | | | | | | |
| <u>3-6 km</u> | <u>+0.0</u> | <u>2.4</u> | <u>+3.5</u> | <u>5.0</u> | <u>+1.8</u> | <u>4.0</u> | <u>+5.3</u> | <u>5.7</u> | <u>-1.9</u> | <u>2.9</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> |
| | <u>(+0%)</u> | <u>(42%)</u> | <u>(+62%)</u> | <u>(89%)</u> | <u>(+32%)</u> | <u>(71%)</u> | <u>(+94%)</u> | <u>(102%)</u> | <u>(-34%)</u> | <u>(52%)</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> |
| <u>FT ≤3km</u> | <u>+0.7</u> | <u>3.1</u> | <u>+7.7</u> | <u>9.2</u> | <u>+3.7</u> | <u>5.4</u> | <u>+2.9</u> | <u>4.1</u> | <u>+0.6</u> | <u>2.9</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> |
| | <u>(+12%)</u> | <u>(53%)</u> | <u>(+119%)</u> | <u>(141%)</u> | <u>(+57%)</u> | <u>(84%)</u> | <u>(+44%)</u> | <u>(63%)</u> | <u>(+9%)</u> | <u>(45%)</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> |
| <u>MBL</u> | <u>+0.3</u> | <u>0.8</u> | <u>+5.4</u> | <u>8.9</u> | <u>+2.1</u> | <u>3.9</u> | <u>+3.7</u> | <u>5.1</u> | <u>+0.3</u> | <u>0.9</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> |
| | <u>(+26%)</u> | <u>(83%)</u> | <u>(+545%)</u> | <u>(900%)</u> | <u>(+210%)</u> | <u>(392%)</u> | <u>(+352%)</u> | <u>(493%)</u> | <u>(+27%)</u> | <u>(96%)</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> |
| | <i>Sulfate Aerosol Mass (ug m⁻³)</i> | | | | | | | | | | | |
| <u>3-6 km</u> | <u>+0.5</u> | <u>0.6</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>+0.2</u> | <u>0.3</u> | <u>-0.4</u> | <u>0.6</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> |
| | <u>(+66%)</u> | <u>(79%)</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>(+21%)</u> | <u>(43%)</u> | <u>(-56%)</u> | <u>(74%)</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> |
| <u>FT ≤3km</u> | <u>+0.4</u> | <u>0.7</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>+0.1</u> | <u>0.5</u> | <u>-0.7</u> | <u>0.9</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> |
| | <u>(+37%)</u> | <u>(55%)</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>(+6%)</u> | <u>(39%)</u> | <u>(-56%)</u> | <u>(72%)</u> | <u>==</u> | <u>==</u> |

| | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|--------------------------------------|----------------|--------------|---|---|---|---|----------------|---------------|----------------|--------------|---|---|
| MBL | -0.5 (-38%) | 0.7 (60%) | = | = | = | = | +1.2 (+93%) | 1.5 (121%) | -0.5 (-45%) | 0.8 (68%) | = | = |
| <i>Volumetric Mean Diameter (nm)</i> | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 3-6 km | +43 (+21%) | 44 (22%) | = | = | = | = | = | = | +66 (+33%) | 66 (33%) | = | = |
| FT ≤3km | +80 (+41%) | 83 (42%) | = | = | = | = | = | = | +71 (+37%) | 72 (37%) | = | = |
| MBL | +86 (+41%) | 95 (45%) | = | = | = | = | = | = | +29 (+14%) | 41 (19%) | = | = |

Formatted: Header

Formatted Table

| | WRF-CAM5 | | GEOS-5 | | GEOS-Chem | | EAM-E3SM | | UM | | ALADIN-Climate | |
|---|------------------|----------------|------------------|----------------|------------------|----------------|------------------|----------------|-----------------------|--------------------|------------------|----------------|
| | MB | RMSD | MB | RMSD | MB | RMSD | MB | RMSD | MB | RMSD | MB | RMSD |
| <i>Aerosol Optical Depth compared to HSRL-2 on ER2</i> | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Above clouds | -0.042 (-12%) | 0.077 (23%) | -0.101 (-30%) | 0.123 (37%) | +0.138 (+42%) | 0.189 (57%) | +0.069 (+21%) | 0.093 (28%) | 0.053 (-16%) | 0.087 (26%) | -0.108 (-32%) | 0.137 (37%) |
| <i>Aerosol Optical Depth compared to 4STAR on P3</i> | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Above clouds | -0.068 (-19%) | 0.098 (28%) | -0.126 (-38%) | 0.183 (56%) | +0.016 (+5%) | 0.103 (31%) | +0.063 (+19%) | 0.096 (29%) | -0.148 (-45%) | 0.181 (55%) | -0.099 (-30%) | 0.137 (42%) |
| <i>Extinction Coefficient (Mm⁻¹) compared to HSRL-2 on ER2</i> | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 3-6 km | -16 (-23%) | 23 (32%) | -28 (-38%) | 32 (44%) | +24 (+33%) | 33 (45%) | +1 (+1%) | 17 (23%) | -43/-19 (-59/-26%) | 49/23 (66/31%) | = | = |
| <i>Extinction Coefficient (Mm⁻¹) compared to neph+PSAP on P3</i> | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 3-6 km | -10 (-17%) | 18 (31%) | -20 (-33%) | 23 (39%) | +19 (+32%) | 40 (67%) | +6 (+11%) | 17 (28%) | -42/-33 (-71/-56%) | 46/36 (77/61%) | = | = |
| FT ≤3km | +3 (+4%) | 38 (62%) | -12 (-18%) | 38 (58%) | +24 (+36%) | 39 (59%) | +16 (+24%) | 28 (43%) | -30/-16 (-46/-25%) | 44/32 (67/49%) | = | = |
| MBL | +2 (+6%) | 8 (31%) | +88 (+327%) | 125 (463%) | +68 (+255%) | 83 (310%) | +115 (+406%) | 122 (433%) | -3/+70 (-4/+260%) | 12/73 (44/272%) | = | = |

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Formatted Table

Scattering Ångström Exponent

| | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|----------------|-----------------------|---------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|---|---|---|----------------------------|---|---|
| <u>3-6 km</u> | <u>-0.6</u> (-36%) | <u>0.6</u> (36%) | <u>-0.1</u> (-4%) | <u>0.1</u> (7%) | <u>-0.0</u> (-0%) | <u>0.1</u> (3%) | = | = | <u>+0.0/-</u> <u>0.0</u> (+2/-2%) | <u>0.1/0.1</u> (3/8%) | = | = |
| <u>FT ≤3km</u> | <u>-0.8</u> (-45%) | <u>0.8</u> (45%) | <u>-0.0</u> (-0%) | <u>0.1</u> (7%) | <u>+0.1</u> (+3%) | <u>0.1</u> (6%) | = | = | <u>+0.0/-</u> <u>0.0</u> (+2/-1%) | <u>0.1/0.1</u> (7/6%) | = | = |
| <u>MBL</u> | <u>-0.5</u> (-42%) | <u>0.5</u> (49%) | <u>-0.4</u> (-40%) | <u>0.6</u> (51%) | <u>-0.2</u> (-18%) | <u>0.4</u> (36%) | = | = | <u>-0.1/-0.3</u> (-9/- 25%) | <u>0.4/0.4</u> (33/37%) | = | = |

Formatted: Header

Absorption Ångström Exponent

| | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|----------------|-----------------------|---------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|---|---|-----------------------------------|----------------------------|---|---|
| <u>3-6 km</u> | <u>-0.4</u> (-27%) | <u>0.4</u> (27%) | <u>-0.4</u> (-27%) | <u>0.4</u> (28%) | <u>-0.4</u> (-25%) | <u>0.4</u> (25%) | = | = | <u>-0.1/-0.2</u> (-5/- 10%) | <u>0.1/0.2</u> (7/13%) | = | = |
| <u>FT ≤3km</u> | <u>-0.5</u> (-29%) | <u>0.5</u> (29%) | <u>-0.4</u> (-26%) | <u>0.4</u> (27%) | <u>-0.4</u> (-23%) | <u>0.4</u> (23%) | = | = | <u>-0.1/-0.1</u> (-7/-9%) | <u>0.1/0.2</u> (8/11%) | = | = |
| <u>MBL</u> | <u>-0.4</u> (-28%) | <u>0.6</u> (36%) | <u>-0.3</u> (-21%) | <u>0.5</u> (33%) | <u>-0.4</u> (-27%) | <u>0.6</u> (36%) | = | = | <u>-0.1/-0.4</u> (-3/- 25%) | <u>0.3/0.7</u> (20/46%) | = | = |

Formatted Table

Single Scattering Albedo

| | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|----------------|-----------------------|---------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|---|---------------------------------------|---|---|
| <u>3-6 km</u> | <u>-0.03</u> (-4%) | <u>0.04</u> (4%) | <u>-0.01</u> (-2%) | <u>0.02</u> (3%) | <u>+0.06</u> (+7%) | <u>0.06</u> (7%) | <u>+0.02</u> (+2%) | <u>0.02</u> (2%) | <u>-0.07/-</u> <u>0.02</u> (-8/-3%) | <u>0.08/0.0</u> <u>3</u> (9/3%) | = | = |
| <u>FT ≤3km</u> | <u>-0.00</u> (-0%) | <u>0.01</u> (1%) | <u>-0.01</u> (-1%) | <u>0.02</u> (2%) | <u>+0.07</u> (+8%) | <u>0.07</u> (9%) | <u>+0.06</u> (+8%) | <u>0.07</u> (8%) | <u>0.04/+0.</u> <u>00</u> (-5/+0%) | <u>0.05/0.0</u> <u>2</u> (5/2%) | = | = |
| <u>MBL</u> | <u>-0.02</u> (-2%) | <u>0.04</u> (4%) | <u>+0.03</u> (+3%) | <u>0.05</u> (5%) | <u>+0.04</u> (+5%) | <u>0.06</u> (6%) | <u>+0.03</u> (+3%) | <u>0.04</u> (5%) | <u>+0.01/+</u> <u>0.05</u> (+1/+5%) | <u>0.03/0.0</u> <u>6</u> (3/6%) | = | = |

Formatted Table

Carbon Monoxide (ppbv)

| | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|----------------|----------------------|--------------------|----------------------|--------------------|----------------------|--------------------|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| <u>3-6 km</u> | <u>-37</u> (-20%) | <u>44</u> (23%) | <u>-19</u> (-10%) | <u>30</u> (16%) | <u>-38</u> (-20%) | <u>45</u> (24%) | ≡ | ≡ | ≡ | ≡ | ≡ | ≡ |
| <u>FT ≤3km</u> | <u>-24</u> (-15%) | <u>43</u> (27%) | <u>-13</u> (-7%) | <u>32</u> (19%) | <u>-8</u> (-5%) | <u>34</u> (20%) | = | = | = | = | = | = |

Formatted Table

| | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|------------|------------|-----------|------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| <u>MBL</u> | <u>-21</u> | <u>24</u> | <u>-11</u> | <u>21</u> | <u>-4</u> | <u>19</u> | = | = | = | = | = | = |
| | (-22%) | (26%) | (-11%) | (22%) | (-4%) | (20%) | | | | | | |

Formatted: Header

- 1
- 2 The optical properties are at 500-550 nm. The values are for the P3 flights unless otherwise
- 3 noted, in the diagonally and horizontally aligned boxes. The hyphens indicate products
- 4 unavailable. For UM the pair of values, where given, correspond to dry and ambient humidity
- 5 conditions in this order.
- 6